The New England
Journal of Medicine

Copyright, 1946, by the Massachusetts Medical Society

Volume 235 DECEMBER 19, 1946 Number 25

NECROTIZING RENAL PAPILLITIS: A FORM OF ACUTE PYELONEPHRITIS

STANLEY L. ROBBINS, M.D.,* G. KENNETH MALLORY, M.D.,† AND THOMAS D. KINNEY, M.D.‡

BOSTON

NECROSIS of the renal papillae, sometimes termed "papillitis necroticans"[1] or "necrotizing pyelonephritis,"[2] is an infrequently recognized and severe type of suppurative renal infection that is usually encountered in diabetic patients although it is occasionally found in nondiabetic persons.[3, 4] The lesion, which has been a well recognized pathologic entity for many years, was recently well described by Günther.[5] It remains, however, a poorly defined clinical entity that is usually found as an unexpected lesion at autopsy. Recent publications emphasize the fact that the problem of acute pyelonephritis — in particular that of necrotizing papillitis — is of greater magnitude than its obscurity indicates. In 1942 Harrison and Bailey[2] clearly demonstrated that infections of the urinary tract in diabetes are not only frequent but also usually asymptomatic: of 50 diabetic patients studied, 27 had bacteria in the urine on a direct smear examination of the sediment and 10 showed completely unsuspected pyuria. In contrast, only 4 control patients out of 50 had bacteriuria; 2 of them had associated pyuria. These results suggest that latent infections of the urinary tract are extremely frequent in diabetic patients and in many cases may serve as foci for the development of the severer lesions under discussion. That these infections are not merely potential hazards is borne out by the fact that 6.7 per cent of the diabetic patients on whom autopsies were performed at the Mallory Institute of Pathology from 1933 to 1942 died chiefly as a result of acute pyelonephritis.[6] Significantly, most of this group had necrotizing papillitis.

During the years 1932 to 1945, post-mortem examination disclosed 26 cases of this lesion at the Mallory Institute of Pathology, Boston City Hospital, and at the Peter Bent Brigham Hospital, 19 of which occurred in diabetic and the remaining 7 in nondiabetic patients.

*Assistant professor of pathology, Boston University School of Medicine; instructor in pathology, Tufts College Medical School; assistant pathologist, Mallory Institute of Pathology, Boston City Hospital.

†Professor of pathology, Boston University School of Medicine; assistant pathologist, Mallory Institute of Pathology.

‡Instructor in pathology, Harvard Medical School; associate pathologist, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital.

This paper presents a clinical and pathologic analysis of this series of diabetic and nondiabetic patients who at autopsy were found to have necrosis of the renal papillae. With continued study of anatomically verified cases, it is to be hoped that the clinical picture of this syndrome will become established as a clearly defined entity.

On review of the series of cases under discussion it at once became apparent that they tended to assume one of several clinicopathologic patterns that recurred with remarkable constancy throughout the series. The following representative cases have been selected for citation.

CASE 1. S. F. (B.C.H. 1,160,583), a 61-year-old woman, entered the hospital with the complaint of a red, tender, swollen left lower leg. She had stumbled against a chair 6 days before entry, injuring the leg, and since that time the discomfort and swelling had been steadily progressive despite local applications of heat. She was known to have had diabetes for "many years," which had apparently been controlled by a diet supplemented with 8 units of regular insulin daily. There was no history of previous infections or diabetic accidents.

Physical examination disclosed a well oriented patient in no obvious distress. The only finding of significance was the presence of a fluctuant, red area of marked tenderness over the lateral aspect of the distal left lower half of the leg.

Examination of the urine showed a trace of albumin, a green to orange Benedict reaction and a rare white cell per high-power field. The fasting blood sugar varied between 229 and 418 mg. per 100 cc. The serum nonprotein nitrogen was 39 mg. per 100 cc. on admission.

The fluctuant area of the left lower leg was incised, and *Staphylococcus aureus* was cultured from the pus. Sulfadiazine and penicillin in full dosages were administered, and the temperature soon became normal and the incised wounds appeared to be slowly healing. The diabetes mellitus was well controlled with 20 units of regular insulin daily. After 2 weeks of apparent improvement, however, the temperature began to swing from 101 to 102°F. The urine contained innumerable white cells despite all medication, and the patient ran a severely septic febrile course terminating in stupor, coma and death during the 6th hospital week. A hemolytic *Staph. aureus* was cultured from the blood.

Autopsy. On gross examination the kidneys were enlarged; their combined weight was 300 gm. The capsular surfaces were free from cortical abscesses. On section several large, triangular areas including the entire tips of some of the papillae in each kidney were yellow green and completely necrotic. Several discrete abscesses, 0.2 to 0.3 cm. in diameter, were present at the corticomedullary junction above these areas of papillary necrosis. The only other significant findings were a healing abscess over the left ankle

and a fluctuant abscess, measuring 6.0 x 4.0 x 2.0 cm., in the left popliteal space. Hemolytic *Staph. aureus* was cultured from both the blood and the kidneys.

The anatomical diagnoses were diabetes mellitus, as evidenced by the clinical findings and glycogen nephrosis, acute pyelonephritis, with necrotizing papillitis, a healing abscess over the left ankle and an abscess in the left popliteal space.

This case represented the insidious onset, in a diabetic patient, of renal infection secondary to focal infection elsewhere in the body. Death was attributed to a combination of severe infections of the leg and kidneys, neither of which alone could be considered as a fatal disease.

CASE 2. B. C. (B.C.H. 1,161,259), a 68-year-old woman, entered the hospital with a left hemiplegia. Eight days previously she had experienced the sudden onset of transient left facial weakness and difficulty in talking. Several similar episodes occurred in the next few days. The patient sought hospitalization for relief of the complete unilateral paralysis. She was known to have had diabetes for 15 years, which had been controlled by diet alone.

Physical examination revealed an obese, flushed, restless woman with an obvious left hemiplegia. The lungs contained scattered moist rales posteriorly with bronchial breathing. Except for slight enlargement to the left, the heart was not remarkable. No signs of any infection, renal or otherwise, were demonstrable.

Examination of the urine demonstrated a trace of albumin and a green Benedict reaction. The fasting blood sugar was 196 to 270 mg. per 100 cc. The serum nonprotein nitrogen was 42 mg. per 100 cc. on admission.

Soon after entry it became apparent that the left hemiplegia was of secondary importance to a rapidly developing urinary infection. *Klebsiella pneumoniae* (Type B) was cultured from the urine. The serum nonprotein nitrogen rose progressively to over 100 mg. per 100 cc. Blood cultures, which at first were sterile, soon became positive for *K. pneumoniae*. The temperature rose to 103°F. Various sulfonamides were administered without effect. The urinary output began to fail, and the patient lapsed into coma and died.

Autopsy. On gross examination the combined weight of the kidneys was 330 gm. The cortical surfaces were studded with minute abscesses, 0.2 to 0.3 cm. in diameter. On section of both kidneys most of the papillae were completely replaced by green, semifluid areas of necrosis. These areas were roughly wedge shaped, with their bases at the corticomedullary junction. The calyxes and pelves were filled with mucoid, green exudate. The brain showed moderate arteriosclerosis of the cerebral vessels, with thrombosis of the right middle cerebral artery and infarction of the right frontal, parietal and temporal lobes. Other pertinent findings were bilateral lower-lobe bronchopneumonia and an early adenocarcinoma of the colon. *K. pneumoniae* was cultured from the heart's blood, kidneys and lungs.

The anatomical diagnoses were acute pyelonephritis, with necrotizing papillitis, diabetes mellitus (clinical), cerebral thrombosis, with encephalomalacia, of the right frontal, parietal and temporal lobes, bilateral bronchopneumonia of the lower lobes and carcinoma of the colon.

This elderly woman was admitted to the hospital after an obvious right cerebral vascular accident with evidence of a developing urinary-tract infection with *K. pneumoniæ* (Type B) and no other demonstrable focus of infection. In the course of seven weeks, the serum nonprotein nitrogen rose to over 100 mg. per 100 cc. The patient became anuric and died in uremia. The urinary-tract infection apparently developed in the absence of any demonstrable focus of infection.

CASE 3. J. G. (B.C.H. 1,164,454), a 55-year-old man, was admitted to the hospital in a state of stupor. The history obtained from his wife indicated that he had developed a "cold" 2 weeks before entry and had subsequently suffered from a cough with occasional bouts of feverishness followed by shaking chills. No past or present history referable to diabetes mellitus was obtained.

Physical examination disclosed a moderately obese, cyanotic man who was obviously extremely ill, muttering only garbled, inarticulate words. A few fine, moist rales were heard over the lung posteriorly. The heart was slightly enlarged, and there was a Grade II systolic murmur over the apex. There was no costovertebral-angle tenderness.

Examination of the urine showed a green Benedict test; no albumin was demonstrated despite the finding of 50 to 100 white cells per high-power field. The fasting blood sugar was 286 mg., and the serum nonprotein nitrogen 67 mg. per 100 cc.

On the 2nd hospital day petechiae were noted over the extremities; the temperature rose to 106° F., and the respirations became labored. A beta-hemolytic streptococcus was isolated from the blood. The serum nonprotein nitrogen was 92 mg., and the fasting blood sugar 475 mg. per 100 cc. Despite penicillin and sulfonamide the temperature remained elevated. The patient became anuric, the blood pressure dropped to 80/0, and he expired 70 hours after admission.

Autopsy. On gross examination the combined weight of the kidneys was 630 gm. The capsular surfaces were relatively smooth and uniformly red brown, and there were no abscesses. On section there were numerous areas of yellow-white, puriform necrosis within the pyramids, involving almost all the papillae and in some extending from the cortex to the tip of the papilla. The medullary zones of the adrenal glands were red and hemorrhagic. The lungs and heart were essentially normal. The liver weighed 2750 gm. and showed a diffuse yellow-brown nodularity, with many individual nodules up to 1 cm. in diameter; section of the liver showed the parenchyma to be traversed by fine fibrous trabeculae. The spleen was enlarged, weighing 560 gm., but was otherwise not remarkable. A streptococcus with alpha to beta hemolysis was cultured from the heart's blood and kidneys.

The anatomical diagnoses were diabetes mellitus, as evidenced by the clinical findings and glycogen nephrosis, acute pyelonephritis, with necrotizing papillitis, and alcoholic cirrhosis of the liver.

This case, which occurred in a previously unsuspected diabetic patient, represented the disease in one of its most fulminating forms, the marked febrile illness and septicemia having had their origin in the renal infection. Petechiae of the skin, as well as adrenal medullary hemorrhages, simulating the Waterhouse–Friderichsen syndrome, were present. No other focus of infection was demonstrated at autopsy, and the renal lesion was the chief cause of both the clinical picture and death.

CASE 4. J. R. (B.C.H. 1,058,331), a 68-year-old man, was admitted to the hospital for the second time within a period of 5 days because of acute urinary retention. On the previous admission he had also entered for acute retention, but had refused operation for removal of an obstructing prostate and had left the hospital against advice. He remained at home during this interval with no urinary difficulty until the day of re-entry. He stated that the first urinary symptoms had begun 4 months before admission. There was no history indicative of diabetes mellitus.

Physical examination revealed an elderly man lying quietly in no distress. The lungs were clear and resonant throughout. Examination of the heart revealed slight enlargement to the left, with an irregularity suggesting auricular fibrillation. The urinary bladder was palpated at the level of the umbilicus, and on rectal examination the prostate was large, symmetrical and firm.

Examination of the urine demonstrated a trace of albumin, no sugar and many white cells per high-power field. The serum nonprotein nitrogen was 59 mg., and the fasting blood sugar 108 mg. per 100 cc.

After catheterization the patient appeared to be comfortable and well until the 2nd hospital day, when the temperature suddenly rose to 101°F. and he became somewhat stuporous and disoriented. The urine, which had been fairly clear and adequate in amount on entry, became foul smelling,

thick and scanty. The blood pressure gradually fell to 80/40. Despite sulfonamide medication the temperature continued to fluctuate between 99.5 and 101°F. The serum nonprotein nitrogen rose to 264 mg. per 100 cc. The patient's breathing became stertorous and labored, and he lapsed into coma and died on the 8th hospital day.

Autopsy. On gross examination the combined weight of the kidneys was 650 gm. The cortices were studded with abscesses, 0.1 to 0.5 cm. in diameter, and in several areas pus had accumulated beneath the capsule in amounts up to 10 cc. On section, similar abscesses were seen scattered throughout the parenchyma, but in addition two or three papillae of each kidney were replaced near their tips by soft, yellow-green areas of necrosis. The prostate was bilaterally enlarged to approximately twice its normal size, and in the midline there was a 1-cm. ball-valve-like projection from the median bar obstructing the neck of the urethra. Serial sections of the prostate revealed several 0.5-cm. areas of abscess formation. Bacteriologic examination was somewhat unsatisfactory, since cultures of the spleen, prostate and kidney contained *Proteus vulgaris* that overspread the culture plates and masked all other growth.

The anatomical diagnoses were acute pyelonephritis, with necrotizing papillitis, benign prostatic hypertrophy, acute and chronic prostatitis and hypertensive and arteriosclerotic heart disease, with decompensation.

This patient represented one of the nondiabetic patients who, in the wake of urinary-tract obstruction, developed an acute renal infection. The strategically located necrosis of the papillae superimposed on the fairly widespread cortical damage sufficed to produce acute renal failure, uremia and death in the relatively short time of eight days.

Pathologic Anatomy

The gross and microscopic pictures of this lesion are remarkably constant, varying only in degree according to the stage it has reached when seen. The findings are not influenced essentially by different etiologic organisms and show no difference in the diabetic and nondiabetic groups.

Grossly, the earliest stage consists of scattered small abscesses located in the renal pyramid, more or less in a line parallel to the cortex at a level about two thirds the way from the tip of the papilla to the junction of the pyramid and the cortex (Fig. 1). As the lesion progresses, these abscesses become confluent, resulting in a complete necrosis of the terminal two thirds of the pyramid. The appearance of the necrotic tissue is somewhat similar to that of an infarct of the cortex, except that it is apt to be yellow brown or yellow green, with the periphery sharply demarcated by a narrow zone of paler yellow-to-green tissue, which in turn may be surrounded by a border of reddish congestion. Varying amounts of the more usual type of acute pyelonephritis are found in the cortex of these kidneys. The process is frequently but not always bilateral, and in most cases all pyramids of the affected kidney are involved (Fig. 2).

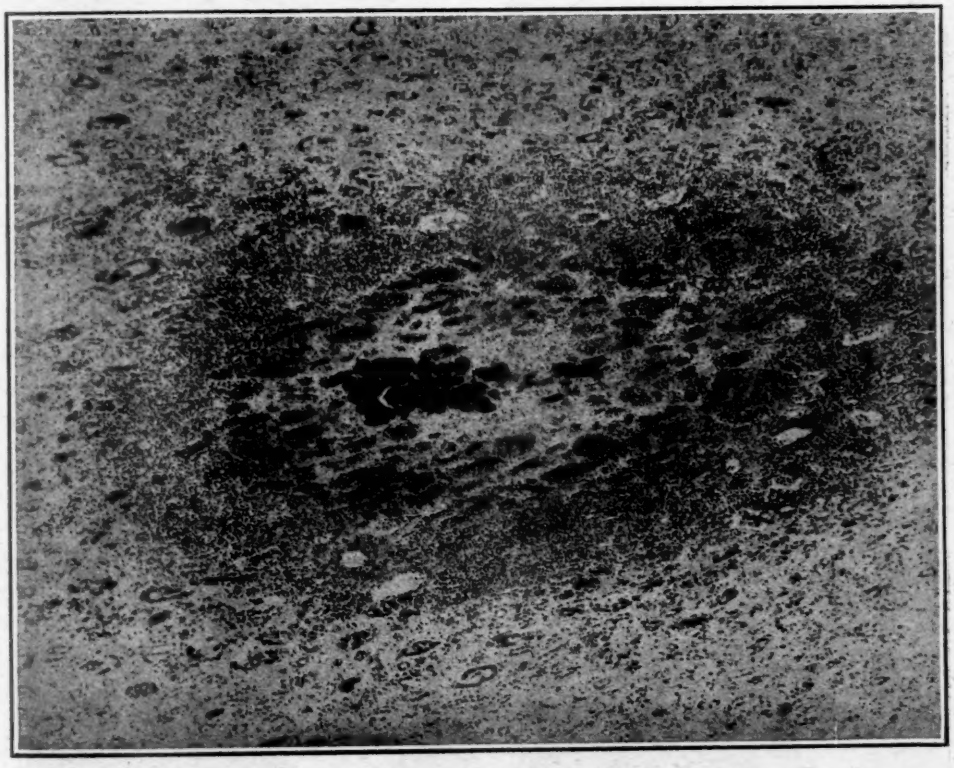


FIGURE 1. *Photomicrograph of Early Lesion of Pyramid.*

In more advanced lesions portions of the involved papillae break off into the lumen of the pelvis, and complete sequestration may occur with sloughing of the whole papilla into the pelvis. If such a stage is reached during life, a fairly characteristic deformity of the pelvis can be seen on pyelography.

As would be expected from this gross description, the histology also varies with the age of the lesion. The earliest stage, as seen in the experimental pyelonephritis of the rabbit, consists in clumps of organisms in the interstitial tissue that provoke a polymorphonuclear leukocytic reaction, with necrosis and eventual rupture into the nearby tubules. In human beings probably the majority of abscesses start in a similar manner in the interstitial tissue, but the possibility that they may begin in the lumens of the tubules cannot be ruled out.

As the abscesses enlarge, or if two or more become confluent, a small area of infarct necrosis is likely to develop in the region below — that is, distal to the area involved — and to spread almost to the tip of the papilla. This is probably best explained by the circulation of the pyramid. In a normal kidney no blood vessels larger than capillaries are found in the distal two thirds of the pyramid, and apparently the entire blood supply of the pyramid consists of arterial capillaries leading down and venous capillaries leading up the pyramid, with only poor anastomotic connections. It is probable that as a result of inflammation the afferent blood supply is greatly hindered, with consequent infarction.

In the well developed lesion the papillae are completely involved (Fig. 3). At the base of the pyramid there is a zone composed of masses of organisms lying in capillaries, tubules, lumens and interstitial tissue and surrounded by large numbers of polymorphonuclear leukocytes. In this zone, scattered capillaries contain fibrin thrombi and above this area the capillaries are found to be dilated and engorged. A similar zone of inflammatory infiltration — but without organisms or capillary thrombi — often extends around the complete periphery of the involved pyramid. The central portions of the papilla show infarct necrosis with pyknosis or loss of cell nuclei but maintenance of normal architecture, and there is little or no inflammatory infiltration. The further evolution of the lesion consists merely of a loss or disappearance of the necrotic tissue, only the zone of infiltrated tissue remaining near the base of the pyramid.

To date the healed stage, if healing does occur, has not been recognized.

FIGURE 2. *Gross Appearance of Sectioned Kidney of a Diabetic Patient, Showing Well Advanced, Typical Pyramidal Lesions.*

Discussion

The most striking feature of necrotizing pyelonephritis is its frequent association with diabetes mellitus; in this series of 26 autopsied cases, 19 patients were diabetic. This distribution assumes even greater significance when it is realized that during this period of study approximately 10,000 autopsies were performed in these laboratories, of which approximately only 400 were performed on diabetic patients. It is essential, however, to emphasize the fact that although the disease is more characteristic of diabetic patients, it is also found in those without diabetes. Since the clinical features of the two groups differ somewhat, they are discussed separately.

In diabetes mellitus, acute pyelonephritis is a frequent complication, occurring in 60 patients in a series of approximately 307 diabetic patients who were autopsied at one of these laboratories.[6] Necrotizing papillitis was present in 16 of these 60 cases of acute pyelonephritis, producing the rough proportion in diabetic patients of 1 case of necrotizing pyelonephritis to every 4 of acute suppuration of the kidney. In terms of the frequency with which necrosis of the renal papillae is found in post-mortem examination of diabetic patients, the incidence is approximately 4.5 per cent. Some of the significant features of these cases, both clinical and pathological, have been summarized in Tables 1 and 2.

It is apparent that this lesion was found in diabetic patients of nearly every age group, the youngest patient being thirty-nine and the oldest eighty-one years old. The decade in which this pathologic entity was encountered most frequently in our series, however, was the seventh. Sheehan[3] reported a case in an eighteen-year-old girl in which the lesion developed post partum, so that no age group is immune to this disease. In the diabetic group women outnumber men 12 to 7.

The clinical courses appeared to assume one of two relatively constant patterns, which for the purposes of discussion can be categorized as "acute fulminating" and "subacute protracted." Patients in the former group frequently entered the hospital seriously ill with a sudden onset of symptoms suggestive of a severe generalized systemic infection. A rapidly fatal course developed, characterized by prostration, spiking, high temperature, rapid pulse and occasionally leukocytosis in the complete absence of clinically demonstrable foci of infection. Invariably marked pyuria and oliguria were present with associated azotemia. Most of these patients died within a period of days, one within four days of the onset of the illness. Death resulted either from uremia or from overwhelming infection. One patient suffered from systemic infection of such severity that clinically the case was first thought to be acute bacterial endocarditis with petechial skin lesions; adrenal medullary hemorrhages were demonstrated at post-mortem examination.

Figure 3. *Photomicrograph of Cortex and Pyramid, Showing the Distribution of a Well Developed Lesion.*

In the "subacute protracted" cases there was usually a period of weeks and months of pyuria and obvious acute pyelonephritis, during which the disease appeared to undergo remissions and exacerbations. Invariably the patient's condition suddenly became critical, the pyuria growing more marked, and the disease followed a course resembling the acute type, progressing rapidly to a fatal termination. After pathological study of the kidneys in these cases, it seems possible to explain this course of events as one in which necrotizing papillitis was superimposed on a pre-existing nonspecific acute

TABLE 1. *Data in 19 Diabetic Patients with Necrotizing Papillitis.*

PATIENT	AGE	SEX	KNOWN DURATION OF DIABETES	HIGHEST FASTING BLOOD SUGAR	EXTRARENAL INFECTION	DURATION OF PYURIA	CLINICAL EVIDENCE OF UREMIA	ANTEMORTEM BLOOD CULTURE	ANTEMORTEM URINE CULTURE	POSTMORTEM KIDNEY CULTURE	COMBINED WEIGHT OF KIDNEYS	URINARY-TRACT OBSTRUCTION	CAUSE OF DEATH
	yr.		yr.	mg./100 cc.							gm.		
S. F.	61	F	3	381	Cellulitis of left leg	2 mo.	—	*Staph. aureus*	—	*Staph. aureus*	300	None	Rising nonprotein nitrogen, coma and probable uremia
J. G.	55	M	—	475	None	2 days	Anuria	Alpha-beta streptococcus	—	Alpha-beta streptococcus	630	None	Adrenal hemorrhage, high fever and fulminating infection
J. F.	81	M	5	242	Meningitis	—	—	—	—	—	330	None	Meningitis
M. M.	63	F	6	—	None	4 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 80 mg. per 100 cc. (rising)	—	—	*Esch. coli.*	320	None	Progressive azotemia and uremia
A. S.	69	F	13	303	None	2 days	None	—	—	*Staph. aureus* and *Esch. coli*	250	None	Myocardial infarction
M. H.	45	F	8	345	None	2 wk.	Nonprotein nitrogen of 130 mg. per 100 cc. (rising)	—	*Pr. vulgaris*	*Pr. vulgaris* and alpha streptococcus	600	None	Progressive azotemia and uremia
J. C.	68	M	8	150	None	—	None	*Esch. coli*	—	*Esch. coli, Staph. aureus* and alpha streptococcus	600	None	High fever and infection
N. M.	52	M	—	300	Osteomyelitis of toe	—	None	*Staph. aureus*	—	*Staph. aureus*	520	None	High fever and septicemia
F. J.	47	F	15	500	None	Years	Marked anuria	—	—	—	370 (left only)	None	Progressive azotemia, anuria and uremia
D. R.	59	F	—	308	Carbuncle of neck	8 days	None	*Staph. aureus*	—	*Staph. aureus*	320	None	Suppurative pancreatitis
A. C.	55	M	15	251	Empyema	3 mo.	None	—	—	*Staph. aureus*	350	None	Empyema
B. C.	68	F	6	500	None	2 mo.	None	*K. pneumoniae*	*K. pneumoniae*	*K. pneumoniae*	330	None	Septicemia
C. C.	59	F	7	200	None	Years	Nonprotein nitrogen of 235 mg. per 100 cc.; anuria	—	—	—	140 (right only)	None	Metastatic carcinoma, with uremia
J. K.	72	M	2	500	—	—	Coma	—	—	—	380	Moderately enlarged prostate	Progressive azotemia and uremia
J. W.	60	F	—	—	None	Weeks	—	*Ps. aeruginosa*	*Ps. aeruginosa*	*Ps. aeruginosa*	650	None	Progressive azotemia and uremia
A. F.	50+	F	—	—	Pneumonia	Days	None	*Staph. aureus*	—	*Staph. aureus*	450	None	Infection, with pneumonia and severe renal sepsis
F. D.	39	M	10	202	Carbuncles	6 mo.	None	*Staph. aureus*	*Staph. aureus*	*Staph. aureus*	470	None	Acute yellow atrophy
E. B.	46	F	—	350	None	8 mo.	Nonprotein nitrogen of 70 mg. per 100 cc.	Nonhemolytic staphylococcus	—	*Esch. coli* and nonhemolytic streptococcus	600	None	Progressive azotemia and uremia
E. F.	46	F	—	—	—	5 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 95 mg. per 100 cc.	*Esch. coli*	*Esch. coli*	*Esch. coli*	—	None	Progressive azotemia and uremia

pyelonephritis as an apparently terminal complication coinciding with the sudden increase in the gravity of the clinical picture. This lesion did not lead to death in every case, since 5 patients died of unrelated causes (Table 1). Moreover, 2 diabetic patients were studied in each of whom a kidney showing necrotizing pyelonephritis was removed. Both progressed well postoperatively and were apparently free of renal disease a year later. Whether these cases represent examples of extremely rare unilateral necrotizing pyelonephritis in diabetic patients is uncertain, but it is probable. The likelihood that the remaining kidney was involved to an equally severe extent and then healed to give adequate renal function alone appears to be remote, for reasons discussed below.

Not one of the cases studied presented any signs or symptoms referable to urinary-tract obstruction, partial or complete — a finding corroborated by pathological examination. This absence of urinary-tract stasis stands out in sharp contrast to the findings in the nondiabetic patients, most of whom had some symptoms referable to urinary-tract obstruction, usually those of prostatic enlargement.

The degree of severity of the diabetes did not appear to be a factor in the pathogenesis of the lesion. This was borne out by the fact that the diabetes present in several of the patients in this series was so mild that it was controlled by diet alone.

Necrotizing papillitis was also present in 7 patients who did not have diabetes. All these patients were men between the ages of sixty-one and seventy-one (Table 2).

The small number of nondiabetic patients with necrosis of the renal papillae, despite the large number of autopsies performed on nondiabetic patients (in the neighborhood of 10,000), is in keeping with the rarity of this lesion in patients without diabetes. During the period of study in which 7 typical examples of papillary necrosis were found, 93 cases of fairly marked, significant amounts of nonspecific acute pyelonephritis were encountered. The advanced age of these patients, as well as the striking dominance of the male sex, is closely related to the fact that the urinary-tract obstruction that frequently underlies these cases is almost invariably due to an obstructing prostate. It is interesting to note that necrosis of the renal papillae has been reproduced experimentally by Mallory et al.[7] in nondiabetic rabbits by the ligation of one ureter and intravenous injection of organisms. In the nonobstructed kidney no significant lesions developed;

TABLE 2. *Data in 7 Nondiabetic Patients with Necrotizing Papillitis.*

PATIENT	AGE	SEX	EXTRA-RENAL INFECTION	DURATION OF PYURIA	CLINICAL EVIDENCE OF UREMIA	ANTE-MORTEM BLOOD CULTURE	ANTE-MORTEM URINE CULTURE	POST-MORTEM KIDNEY CULTURE	COMBINED WEIGHT OF KIDNEYS	URINARY-TRACT OBSTRUCTION	CAUSE OF DEATH
	yr.								gm.		
W. B.	62	M	None	1 mo.	Nonprotein nitrogen of 80 mg. pe 100 cc. (rising)	—	—	*Esch. coli* and alpha streptococcus	300	Marked amorphous crystals in ureters	Progressive azotemia and uremia
J. C.	61	M	None	6 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 144 mg per 100 cc.	*Esch. coli*	*Esch. coli*	*Esch. coli*	340	—	Progressive azotemia and uremia
Y. F.	61	M	Prostatic abscesses	10 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 220 mg. per 100 cc. and anuria	—	*K. pneumoniae*	*K. pneumoniae*	600	Moderate enlargement of prostate	Uremia, rapid course
G. S.	67	M	None	9 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 222 mg. per 100 cc. (rising)	—	—	Overgrown by *Pr. vulgaris*	650	Enlarged prostate	Progressive azotemia and uremia
J. R.	68	M	None	8 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 190 mg. per 100 cc. and anuria	*Pr. vulgaris* (pure culture)	—	Heart's blood, kidney, and urine: *Pr. vulgaris* (pure culture)	580	Moderate enlargement of prostate	Progressive azotemia and uremia
E. S.	71	M	None	10 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 250 mg. per 100 cc. and anuria	—	—	Heart's blood and kidney: *Pr. vulgaris* (pure culture)	350	Enlarged prostate	Progressive azotemia and uremia
M. G.	71	M	None	3 days	Nonprotein nitrogen of 200 mg. per 100 cc. and anuria	—	—	—	450	Enlarged prostate	Progressive azotemia and uremia

in the obstructed kidney an acute pyelonephritis with necrosis of the renal papillae, as well as cortical abscesses, was found — the exact analogue of the lesion found in the nondiabetic group discussed above, in which the necrotizing papillitis proved to be the cause of death, leading to a rapidly rising nonprotein nitrogen, terminal anuria with uremia.

Considering the series once again as a whole, including both diabetic and nondiabetic patients, it is apparent that in 20 out of the 26 cases at autopsy (Tables 1 and 2), death was directly attributable to the development of the papillitis, representing a mortality rate of 74 per cent, the proportion of deaths being equally divided between the diabetic and the nondiabetic patients.

It became apparent on the review of the clinical material that correct diagnosis of this type of renal lesion was rarely made before death. In only 1 case was the pyramidal, necrotizing character of the renal infection suspected prior to death, although in many cases, chiefly in the more protracted ones, the obvious urinary-tract infection was well recognized and under active therapy. The acute fulminating cases created the most confusing diagnostic problems, and such divergent diagnoses as bacterial endocarditis, perinephric abscess and pneumonia were made.

Clinically, this lesion should be suspected in any severe, acute infection of the urinary tract in both diabetic and nondiabetic patients with urinary obstruction, especially if there is an associated oliguria and rapidly rising nonprotein nitrogen. In suspected cases a retrograde pyelogram may demonstrate an irregular filling defect of the renal calyxes that is due to necrosis and sloughing of the tips of the papillae.[8] The changes in the pyelograms are not unlike those seen in renal tuberculosis.

Despite the high mortality in these cases, the correct ante-mortem diagnosis is of more than academic interest, since the lesion has two characteristics that dictate specific therapy. It is a suddenly developing and rapidly progressing, necrotizing bacterial lesion that must be treated not only actively but without delay. In addition, the strategic necrosis of the tips of the papillae impairing the urinary drainage of the associated nephrons may create a significant hazard to the use of sulfonamide compounds with their known tendency to precipitate out in the renal tubule under conditions of urinary stasis.[9]

It is to be stressed that necrotizing papillitis is simply a form of acute pyelonephritis in which the chief damage occurs within the pyramids, frequently destroying, in the severer cases, practically every pyramid. These areas of medullary necrosis are usually, but not invariably, found together with abscess formation within the cortex.

In the sections of the kidney lesions studied, as well as in all the cases that have come under study at these laboratories, no recognizable chronic or healed papillary necrosis has been encountered. This fact leads to the conclusion that the cases either are invariably fatal or would have been if death had not been intercurrent. The failure to encounter a chronic or healing lesion makes it unlikely that this disease can heal. For these reasons, the 2 nephrectomized patients in whom papillary necrosis was found in the removed kidneys were thought to represent unilateral involvement. All the papillary lesions examined histologically were acute and sometimes were found in the presence of chronic nonspecific pyelonephritis, indicating that the papillary necrosis was preceded by the cortical changes and probably represented a superimposed terminal complication.

As can be seen from the tables, a great variety of bacterial agents were isolated in these cases, *Staph. aureus*, *Escherichia coli*, *K. pneumoniae* and *Streptococcus viridans* being the most frequent. It is, however, almost possible to predict the type of organism that will be found by an analysis of the clinical course of the case. Patients who entered with obvious foci of infection outside the kidney almost invariably developed staphylococcal and streptococcal renal infections, and in those in whom no definite preceding infection could be demonstrated the organisms cultured from the kidney were usually *Esch. coli* and *K. pneumoniae*. In many cases, however, mixed bacterial infections were found, and it can only be assumed that some of the complexity of the culture reports resulted from secondary or even post-mortem bacterial invaders.

The pathogenesis of the lesion has for years interested pathologists. The great variety of theories that have been offered in explanation of this infrequent type of kidney infection bears eloquent testimony to the fact that to date no adequate pathogenesis has been described.[3]

Although we have no new hypothesis to advance, certain features of the histologic picture seem to be more consistent with one of these hypotheses than with the others. Certainly, the infarct-like necrosis of the lesion suggests that ischemia of the pyramids is important in the development of the lesion. Moreover, papillary ischemia as the cause of this necrosis best explains the occurrence of the lesion in the apparently widely divergent group of diabetic patients with no urinary obstruction and in nondiabetic patients with urinary obstruction.

In both groups, capillary thromboses, marginal inflammation and masses of bacteria are demonstrable. But in the diabetic cases the greater amount of reaction, with the massive bacterial aggregates and marked cellular exudate, apparently compresses and collapses the thin-walled, capillary-like channels that traverse the pyramid between the tubules. In the nondiabetic group, whereas the inflammatory reaction is less marked and internal pressure is therefore less, the added factor of urinary obstruction and hydronephrotic pressure externally about the

pyramid and within the tubules seems to make up for this decrease in internal pressure within the papilla.

It can thus be seen that the apparently widely differing clinical circumstances, such as diabetes and urinary-tract obstruction, actually produce essentially the same disturbance in the normal physiology of the kidney — reduction in papillary blood supply to the point of infarction.

Summary

Twenty-six autopsied cases of necrotizing papillitis of the renal pyramids are presented from both the clinical and pathological viewpoints, 19 of which occurred in diabetic and the remainder in nondiabetic patients. It is to be emphasized that this lesion is a frequent type of acute pyelonephritis in diabetic patients. It is seen far more rarely in nondiabetic patients and when present is associated with urinary-tract obstruction.

Clinically the cases divide themselves into a "fulminating" and a "subacute" group. In the former the presenting syndrome was one of the sudden onset of severe systemic infection, often without localizing signs. The "subacute" cases usually had obvious acute pyelonephritis for weeks to months until, without apparent prodromal symptoms, the urinary-tract infection became much severer and the course assumed the character of the "fulminating" cases.

Viewing both groups as a whole, most of the patients died of rapidly progressing uremia — 8 in the diabetic group and all 7 of the nondiabetic patients. Some of the former, however, showed little renal insufficiency and died of overwhelming infections. In 74 per cent of the cases studied the death of the patient could be attributed primarily to this specific renal lesion.

Pathologically the lesion is readily recognized by the pale yellow-white, infarct-like necrosis of the papillae, bordered above by a green-to-red zone of inflammatory reaction.

The pathogenesis of this lesion is uncertain and appears to be unrelated to any specific bacteria. It probably represents a severe type of inflammatory renal disease to which the diabetic patient and the patient with urinary-tract obstruction are peculiarly susceptible.

Ante-mortem clinical diagnosis of this lesion, which is rarely made, is frequently possible only if the lesion is considered and if, in the presence of obvious urinary-tract infection, a rapidly rising nonprotein nitrogen and anuria are encountered, especially in diabetic patients. In the later stages characteristic pyelographic changes are often demonstrated.

References

1. Davson, J., and Langley, F. A. Papillitis renis necroticans. *J. Path. & Bact.* **56**:327-333, 1944.
2. Harrison, J. H., and Bailey, O. T. Significance of necrotizing pyelonephritis in diabetes mellitus. *J. A. M. A.* **118**:15-20, 1942.
3. Sheehan, H. L. Medullary necrosis of kidneys. *Lancet* **2**:187-189, 1937.
4. Mellgren, J., and Redell, G. Zur Pathologie und Klinik der Papillitis necroticans renalis. *Acta chir. Scandinav.* **84**:439-457, 1941.
5. Günther, G. W. Die Papillennekrosen der Niere der Diabetes. *München. med. Wchnschr.* **84**:1695-1699, 1937.
6. Robbins, S. L., and Tucker, A. W., Jr. Cause of death in diabetes: report of 307 autopsied cases. *New Eng. J. Med.* **231**:865-868, 1944.
7. Mallory, G. K., Crane, A. R., and Edwards, J. E. Pathology of acute and of healed experimental pyelonephritis. *Arch. Path.* **30**:330-347, 1940.
8. Alken, C. E. Die Papillennekrose. *Ztschr. f. Urol.* **32**:433-438, 1938.
9. Prien, E. L. Mechanism of renal complications in sulfonamide therapy. *New Eng. J. Med.* **232**:62-69, 1945.

ANOXIA NEONATORUM*

CHARLES LEAVITT SULLIVAN, M.D.†

BROOKLINE, MASSACHUSETTS

OLIVER Wendell Holmes, ecturing in anatomy to the students at Harvard Medical School, held aloft the skeleton of a female pelvis and delineating the pubic arch, said, "This, gentlemen, is the triumphant arch, beneath which all heroes must pass as the first hazard to be overcome along the path to their ultimate coronation." Dr. Holmes apparently gave little consideration to birth by cesarean section, but today it is known that that particular method of entrance into this world is not without its inherent perils to incipient heroes. I doubt whether Holmes was cognizant of the problems of anoxia, but then, as now, babies were born destroyed, as in death, and born mutilated, by partial irreparable damage, owing to oxygen lack during the accomplishment of their birth; he recognized this fact in his romantic description of that particular portion of the female pelvis.

In the present state of incomplete knowledge of the inaccessible and parasitical fetus, the distinction between the physiologic and the pathologic is indeed narrow. As a basic fact, it is known that adequate oxygenation of the tissues must be maintained if life is to remain in the body and that, whatever the inciting cause of a lethal syndrome, it is ultimately lack of oxygen availability or utilization that kills or maims. This is the one common denominator in all fetal deaths and permanent injuries. Anoxia, it is extremely important to realize, results not only from failure of respiration at birth, although this, of course, is the most frequent cause, but also from a series of pathologic events that may start at the time of nidation of the fertilized egg, with the formation of an inadequate placenta, or that may occur at any time during the prenatal, transnatal or postnatal period.

Clifford,[1] in a careful and well documented account of anoxemia, substantiated by complete obstetric, pediatric and autopsy records, has demonstrated the general pathologic effects involving the whole organism as a result of oxygen lack, even though symptoms referable to one part of the body, such as pulmonary atelectasis and intracranial injury, dominate the picture. The essential pathologic changes due to anoxia are summarized as congestion, edema, hemorrhage and, finally, tissue degeneration. The actual symptoms encountered, as well as their severity, depend on the degree and duration of anoxia and on the susceptibility of individual tissues affected. At one end of the scale, these changes lead to death and from this point on there is a gradation of effect, through the symptomatology due to outright destruction of nerve tissue up to impairment of intelligence. This point was well demonstrated by Darke,[2] who in a study of the intelligence quotients of children who had suffered from acute oxygen lack at birth in comparison with those of their parents and siblings, showed that as a rule such children were retarded in later life. Preston,[3] in a similar investigation, demonstrated arrest and interference with physical, nervous, mental, emotional and personality development from the same cause.

The responsibility for stillbirth and natal and neonatal mortality and morbidity is a joint one of the obstetrician and the pediatrician, nursing care providing the most important aspect of either effort. The pediatricians are to be complimented for their excellent progress with their end of the bargain. The main difficulty confronting the obstetrician is the completely normal course of most of his cases, which in turn causes an individual complacency and thus deprives the fetus or neonatal infant of the care and attention that might otherwise assure its constitutional adequacy at the time of birth. The percentage of poor results in the delivery of 50 to 100 cases a year does not give the obstetrician a full realization of the similar tragedies involved in 86,000 deliveries, such as those in Massachusetts in 1943. Anoxia is not a matter of percentage or statistics but rather of care and attention that result only from comprehension of the problem. The first question that one may justifiably ask is how these facts may be applied to clinical obstetrics and what can be done about them. The answer is that the obstetrician's own ingenuity is the limiting factor in listing the cause and effect productive of anoxia. The old adage "an ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure" is nowhere better illustrated than in the prenatal and transnatal period.

The following discussion is limited to the care of the fetus during labor and to the evaluation and treatment of anoxia caused by failure of respiration after birth.

* * *

In any consideration of the care of the fetus during labor, it is essential to remember that, in general, conservative methods are more valuable than the radical ones and that any procedure that benefits the mother is also best for the fetus. The length of labor is of primary importance; anoxia is most frequent in labors under three and those over

*Presented at the annual meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Boston, May 21, 1946.

†Assistant obstetrician, Massachusetts General and Saint Elizabeth's hospitals.

thirty hours. If a labor extends over thirty hours, it is best terminated spontaneously, in the interest of the fetus, without operative interference. The average full-term fetus withstands without severe anoxia a labor lasting twenty to twenty-four hours, including contractions of forty seconds' duration at intervals of from two to five minutes, the parturient mother meanwhile being supported by fluids, glucose, vitamins and oxygen.

My gratitude and my sympathy go to the nurses who attend the medicated patients throughout labor — along with the boredom they have a great responsibility, not only to the fetus but also to the doctor who entrusts it to their care. The fetal heart should be checked every fifteen minutes during active labor of the first stage, and after every other contraction at the end of this stage and during the second stage. It is only through this extra effort on the part of the nurse that the four or five cases in a hundred that would otherwise be lost have an opportunity for salvage. Fetal heart rates of 116 to 160 are in the accepted range of normal. Any deviation from these arbitrary figures should receive immediate treatment by the administration of pure oxygen to the mother; the nurse is the only one in a position to do this in the emergency that may occur at any time during labor. The oxygen is transported directly to the fetus, and its results — in the restoration of a strong fetal heart at a physiologic rate — are as startling as they are reassuring in the vast majority of cases.

The crowning blow to the fetus, battered by hours of labor, is the administration of anesthesia at the time of birth, which results, in many cases, in serious anoxia. For spontaneous or outlet forceps delivery, especially in the face of previous medication, the amount of anesthesia used to complete labor should be absolutely minimal, being sufficient only to dull the pain sense of the mother, or, to use a phrase, sufficient only "to keep her in the room." Nitrous oxide and oxygen should be used in concentrations of 50 per cent each, with a few short inhalations of ether when this is not sufficient. With the head crowning, pure oxygen should be administered to the mother and continued after birth until pulsation of the cord ceases. In operative deliveries — that is, any delivery more serious than outlet forceps — spinal anesthesia is best from the standpoint of anoxia neonatorum (obstetrically, version and extraction contraindicate its use because of the continuance of uterine contractions under spinal anesthesia). With spinal anesthesia the mother and infant receive the benefits of pure oxygen inhalation during the entire operative procedure. This advice is given not without a word of caution: the spinal anesthetic should be administered by a competent anesthetist, qualified to treat all its complications, which are more frequent in the pregnant woman, and in a dosage sufficient to give only relaxation of the perineal soft parts, a so-called "saddle anesthesia."

The greatest single factor contributing to anoxia neonatorum and complicating approximately half the 4 to 5 per cent of neonatal deaths is failure of the onset of respiration after birth. It is essential to have a standard of normal so that deviations from the accepted physiologic response of the respiratory system at birth can be immediately recognized and treated. Respirations should be established within thirty seconds of birth and accompanied by a vigorous cry. The newborn infant should have muscle tone — its absence indicates a dangerous state of anoxia requiring immediate treatment. In the normal infant the time spent in suspending the baby head down and milking the trachea upward toward the mouth to express mucus and debris, as well as the tactile stimulus of brisk rubbing of both sides of the thoracic cage, should initiate the onset of normal respiration. Failure at this point indicates an underlying anoxia, and its severity is best judged by the classification of Flagg,[4] who determines three stages — depression, spasticity and flaccidity, occurring in that order of frequency and severity.

In the first stage, namely, that of depression, the infant does not breathe well and there is a tendency to duskiness and recurring cyanosis. Muscular tone is good, and the cord pulsates strongly. Respirations may be free but are slow and irregular. In the treatment of this stage, the infant should be placed in a slightly inclined position with the head downward to promote postural drainage and the mouth and pharynx cleared of mucus and debris by suction, with either a rubber ear syringe or a soft catheter. Body heat should be maintained, preferably by a warm, sterile blanket. Pure oxygen should be administered until the skin shows a pink glow, indicating sufficient oxygenation. If after this stage is reached the baby does not become vigorous, with deep respirations and a cry, it is worth while to stimulate it further with carbon dioxide, and this may readily be done by mouth to mouth insufflation. This will give the infant 5 per cent carbon dioxide, which is regarded by physiologists as a stimulus to the respiratory center. A most important point to remember in the administration of gases to the newborn, is that the lower jaw must not be depressed, for to do so produces an artificial respiratory obstruction. The proper position for the head is slight hyperextension, cradled in the fingers of the hand of the operator and with the thumb forcibly supporting the lower jaw upward. In most cases the procedures mentioned above will ensure the onset of adequate oxygenation and efficient respiration.

The second stage is one of spasticity and is more serious in degree. Respirations, which are irregular, gasping or shallow, occur at long intervals. Reflex

action, such as movement of the facial muscles and extremities in response to suction of the pharynx, is still present. Muscle tone is present but diminished in degree. There is marked cyanosis of the mucous membranes, with blotching of the skin or generalized pallor. Froth or fluid is present in the mouth. The circulatory system is intact, as indicated by the pulsating cord. In the treatment of this stage, the general measures described above are carried out — that is, maintenance of heat, proper position and suction of the upper air passages. It is essential to maintain body heat, and in the absence of warm blankets, the infant should be immersed in a tub of warm water to the neck line. Oxygen should be administered, preferably by a positive-and-negative-pressure machine, which should be regulated to thirty or forty discharges a minute. The machine should be used until the skin becomes pink and the respirations regular — if the machine is employed further at this point the infant's physiologic efforts to set up a respiratory rhythm of its own will be interfered with; a shift should be made to a straight flow of oxygen without alternating positive and negative pressures. In the event that the baby remains pink but does not increase its depth of respiration or cry, 5 per cent carbon dioxide should be resorted to for its stimulating effect. In the absence of a resuscitator, mouth-to-mouth breathing should be initiated at once and maintained until spontaneous respiration is established. In mouth-to-mouth insufflation the proper technic is to cover the nostrils of the infant and to fit the operator's mouth over that of the infant, with a few layers of gauze separating the two. The mouth is filled with air, and the glottis is closed; pressure is applied only by the operator's cheeks. For further protection against rupturing the alveoli during this procedure, the operator's hand should be placed over the thoracic cage of the infant, and there should be only a minimal excursion of the chest wall with each breath blown. Failure to observe these precautions may result in serious damage to the alveoli of the infant's lungs. The mortality and morbidity in this stage are about four times those in simple depression.

The third stage is one of flaccidity and indicates a most precarious state of shock, with circulatory failure, which occurs in about 15 per cent of all such cases and accounts for 75 per cent of all such deaths. Respirations at this stage occur at long intervals or cannot be demonstrated. Pallor or a gray cyanosis is present, and there is a complete lack of all muscle tone. The apex beat may or may not be demonstrable, and there is no pulsation in the umbilical cord. In these infants, owing to complete lack of tone, there is respiratory obstruction from juxtaposition of the tongue, soft palate and pharynx. In treatment, which should be instituted at once, the general measures discussed above should be carried out, with the important addition of intubation, at first with suction and then with insufflation of gases as outlined in the discussion of the previous stages. Intubation may be indirect, with a catheter, or direct, by use of a laryngoscope, depending on the experience of the operator and the equipment available. The latter is preferable but both methods are adequate. Without intubation, it is impossible to give the infant an adequate supply of oxygen before irreparable damage has occurred to the nervous system.

The administration of drugs to stimulate the respiratory system in these cases is at best debatable; that their use is not without danger is indicated by the fact that in the presence of anoxia they have no effect but that soon after anoxia is relieved by other measures, the stored stimulus may be so powerful as to cause convulsions, with resultant further cerebral damage.

* * *

It is vital to remember that the newborn baby who does not breathe normally is either in or close to a condition of shock and that the utmost gentleness is mandatory, along with the conservation of body heat. The airways must be cleared immediately and completely. It is best to start with pure oxygen to combat anoxia and shock and when this is accomplished, if a satisfactory respiratory response has not been made, to shift to 5 per cent carbon dioxide in an attempt to stimulate the respiratory center. All infants requiring treatment for anoxia should be given the same meticulous care and attention accorded premature infants and should be placed in an incubator at a temperature of approximately 90°F. with continuous oxygen for six to twelve hours, being at all times under careful observation.

1101 Beacon Street

References

1. Clifford, S. H. Effects of asphyxia on newborn infant. *J. Pediat.* 18:567-578, 1941.
2. Darke, R. A. Late effects of severe asphyxia neonatorum: preliminary report. *J. Pediat.* 24:148-158, 1944.
3. Preston, M. I. Late behavioral aspects found in cases of prenatal, natal, and postnatal anoxia. *J. Pediat.* 26:353-366, 1945.
4. Flagg, P. J. *The Art of Resuscitation.* 453 pp. New York: Reinhold Publishing Corporation, 1944. P. 124.

DEATH FOLLOWING EXPOSURE TO DDT

Report of a Case

WILLIAM R. HILL, M.D.,* AND C. ROBERT DAMIANI, M.D.†

BOSTON

NUMEROUS authors[1–3] have described the toxic effects observed in different species of warm-blooded animals exposed to DDT — 2,2 bis (*p*-chlorophenyl)-1,1,1-trichlorethane — in various ways. By and large, clinical[4] and pathological[5] studies of these animals revealed that the principal action of DDT was on the central nervous system and liver.

The general consensus is that, used with reasonable care, preparations containing DDT do not present significant toxic hazards to human beings. Case,[6] however, reported toxic effects of a 2 per cent solution of DDT on 2 men exposed for forty-eight hours under special conditions, consisting of an oily surface, large areas of skin exposed, high temperature and relative humidity. These effects included an increased destruction of erythrocytes, a decrease in the mean corpuscular content of hemoglobin, an increase in reticulocytes, a diminution of polymorphonuclear leukocytes accompanied by the appearance of immature white cells and the appearance of indoxyl sulfate in the urine. The symptoms and signs included tiredness, heaviness and aching in the limbs, diminution of some reflexes, unilateral slight impairment of hearing, transient yellow vision (in 1 subject), muscular fibrillation (in 1 subject), peripheral patchy anesthesia (in 1 subject), weakness of the legs and a curious apprehensive state. A return to normal took between twenty-six and thirty-three days.

Wigglesworth[7] mentioned the case of a laboratory worker who allowed small quantities of an acetone solution of DDT to evaporate on the back of his hand. In the course of these experiments, a solution of acetone containing 25 gm. of DDT was added to an inert dust and the mixture was kneaded with the hands for some minutes. Three weeks later, the patient was forced to go to bed because of continuous aching in the limbs, sleeplessness and acute anxiety; involuntary muscle tremors also developed. Recovery was gradual and was not complete at the end of a year.

Hill and Robinson[8] reported fatal poisoning in a child who drank an ounce of liquid from a bottle containing 5 per cent DDT in kerosene; the dose was approximately 150 mg. per kilogram of body weight of commercially pure DDT. Within ten minutes, the child began to cough and vomit. An hour and a half later, convulsions and coma appeared. Death took place four hours after the solution had been drunk. Autopsy showed minimal and indefinite changes in the lungs, liver and spleen.

The purpose of this paper is to report an additional fatal case following exposure to DDT, together with the findings at autopsy.

CASE REPORT

C. C., a 47-year-old, automobile electrician, was admitted to the Massachusetts General Hospital on December 12, 1945, with the complaint of weakness, loss of weight, dermatitis and asthma. Prior to this illness, he had enjoyed good health. No history could be obtained of eczema, asthma, hay fever or migraine in either the patient or his family. On November 10, he had been exposed while at work to a 6 per cent solution of DDT in kerosene. A few hours before he reported to work on that day, the room where he worked with eight other men, measuring approximately 36 x 20 x 10 feet, had been sprayed with the solution. Later in the same day, the patient had resprayed his corner of the room with the contents of the same bottle.‡ He was conscious of having inhaled the fumes and of contact of his perspiring skin with the solution. He had noted no untoward symptoms until the following morning, when an extensive pruritic eruption had appeared on the trunk and extremities, but had spared the skin of the face. He had also complained at that time of dyspnea and an unproductive cough. During the 5 weeks prior to admission, the cough and dyspnea had become severer. The eruption, which had regressed a few days after the onset, reappeared 1 week later. The patient had remained ambulatory until several weeks before admission, when he had gone to bed because of increasing weakness and a loss of 20 pounds.

During the interval prior to admission, the only medication administered by the patient's attending physician was adrenalin in a strength of 1:1000 given subcutaneously on several occasions. On December 12, one of us (W. R. H.) was consulted and advised hospitalization.

Physical examination revealed an acutely ill and dyspneic man, with a paroxysmal, unproductive cough. The mental status was one of agitation and apprehension. Over the entire cutaneous surface, with the exception of the face, there were numerous discrete, reddish-purple maculopapules varying in size from 2 to 8 mm. Many of these lesions presented an excoriated surface. On one lower extremity, the lesions were hemorrhagic. An ecchymotic area, the size of a twenty-five-cent piece, was noted on the glans penis. The pharnyx was dusky red. The tongue was covered with a dry, brownish membrane, and the lips had hemorrhagic crusts. The thorax was emphysematous and hyper-resonant to percussion, with coarse respiratory rales throughout both pulmonic fields. Loud, musical rhonchi were also heard. To percussion, the heart was normal in size. The sounds were of good quality. There were no murmurs. A blood pressure of 110/70 was obtained. The temperature was 98°F., the pulse 120, and the respirations 30. The abdomen was moderately distended, but there was no tenderness or spasm. The liver and spleen could not be palpated. Small, nontender, pea-sized, anterior cervical and inguinal lymph nodes were palpable bilaterally. There were no discernible neurologic signs. A presumptive diagnosis of periarteritis nodosa was made.

Laboratory examination of voided urine revealed an acid reaction, a trace of albumin and no sugar; on microscopic

*Assistant in medicine and dermatology, Harvard Medical School; assistant physician and assistant in dermatology, Massachusetts General Hospital.

†Resident in dermatology, Massachusetts General Hospital.

‡According to Dr. Hervey B. Elkins, chemist in the Division of Occupational Hygiene, Massachusetts Department of Labor and Industries, 130 cc. of 6 per cent DDT had been sprayed on these two occasions into a room with a capacity of roughly 8000 cubic feet. If the spray had been uniformly distributed and none had adhered to the walls, a concentration of 20 to 30 mg. of DDT per cubic meter of air would have resulted.

examination there were 15 erythrocytes, 5 leukocytes and rare granular casts per high-power field. Examination of the blood showed a hemoglobin of 12.2 gm. (photoelectric-cell technic) and a white-cell count of 43,000, with 72 per cent neutrophils, 1 per cent lymphocytes, 2 per cent monocytes, 20 per cent eosinophils and 5 per cent blast cells; the erythrocytes showed moderated achromia, and the platelets were normal. The sedimentation rate was normal — 8 mm. in 60 minutes (Westgren). Roentgenographic examination of the thorax showed prominence of the lung roots, with enlargement of the hilar lymph nodes, and going out into each pulmonic field from the enlarged nodes were ragged, linear regions of increased density that extended to the periphery. These findings were reported as consistent with periarteritis nodosa. Chemical studies of the blood, including the serum protein, nonprotein nitrogen, serum phosphorus, alkaline phosphate and carbon dioxide combining power gave normal results. An electrocardiogram was normal except for sinus tachycardia. Repeated blood cultures showed no growth.

A week before death, examination of the urine for organic chlorides, which are said to be increased following DDT ingestion,[8] was performed, with negative results. (In this case too much time had probably elapsed for the test to be of value.)

On the 2nd hospital day, after the temperature had risen to 103.5°F., 40,000 units of penicillin were administered every 3 hours, night and day. This was continued throughout the hospital stay but had no influence on the temperature, which fluctuated between 102 and 104°F., or on the course of the illness.

On the following day, because of increasing respiratory distress, the patient was placed in an oxygen tent. A few hours afterward, he complained of numbness of the left side of the face and of the index and middle fingers of the left hand. Examination revealed no motor or sensory dysfunction at these sites. The involved fingers were quite cyanotic. The paresthesia disappeared from the face in 12 hours but persisted in the fingers for several days.

On December 15 the edge of the liver was palpated three fingerbreadths beneath the costal margin and was sharp but not tender to palpation. A cephalin-flocculation test was reported to be ++++. The white-cell count was 40,000, with 61 per cent neutrophils, 10 per cent lymphocytes, 4 per cent monocytes and 25 per cent eosinophils.

On December 18 the patient became slightly confused, and fine tremors of the hands and face developed during movement. The pupils were irregular but reacted fairly well to light and accommodation. Ophthalmoscopic examination showed blurring of the disk margins, as well as distention and tortuosity of the retinal veins. A lumbar puncture, performed 3 days later, showed an initial pressure equivalent to 350 mm. of water; the fluid was colorless, and the total protein normal. On December 28 the red-cell count was 3,070,000, with a hemoglobin of 9.5 gm. Specimens removed for biopsy from cutaneous lesions of the left arm and leg, as well as from the muscle of the left lower leg, were reported as showing periarteritis nodosa of both the skin and muscle.

The patient's condition continued to become progressively worse. He became weaker, emaciated and drowsy. The chief complaint at that time was dysphagia. Superficial erosions, covered with a grayish exudate, appeared on the lateral and posterior pharyngeal walls. Because of inability to take nourishment by mouth, the patient was given 1500 cc. of saline intravenously each day, together with 1500 cc. of 10 per cent glucose mixed with 500 cc. of 10 per cent Amigen, 2 cc. of Betalin Compound and 100 mg. of Cevalin. Transfusions with 500 cc. of whole blood were given on January 2 and January 4. On January 6, the temperature rose to 105°F., the pulse to 145, and the respirations to 35. The breathing became more labored, and moist rales were heard throughout both pulmonic fields. The patient failed to respond to therapy and expired at 6:30 a.m.

Autopsy. At post-mortem examination, performed 4½ hours after death, there were purplish petechiae scattered over the serosa and mucosa of the small bowel down to the midportion of the ileum. Peyer's patches and lymphoid follicles were prominent and purplish gray. In the large bowel, there were also a few scattered petechiae. The combined weight of the lungs was 2350 gm. The pulmonic tissue was heavy, boggy and somewhat nodular and firm, particularly in the lower portion of the right upper lobe. The parenchyma was reddish, with scattered firm, gray and dark-red granular regions measuring up to 2 cm. in diameter. The left lung was similar to the right and had regions of gray consolidation scattered throughout. The cavities of the heart were of normal size, and the valves were normal. The liver weighed 2080 gm. The capsule was smooth and transmitted the reddish-brown color of the parenchyma. On section, lobulation was prominent, with large, purplish central regions. The hepatic artery and vein were normal. The kidneys weighed 200 gm. each. The capsule stripped readily and revealed a smooth, pale, purplish surface with scattered dark blotches measuring up to 2 cm. in diameter. On section, there were dark-purple regions extending radially into the cortex. Elsewhere, the parenchyma was grayish purple and showed regular striations. The glomeruli were pale and bloodless. There were a few dark-red petechiae in the mucosa. The renal vessels were normal. The brain was grossly normal. The right ethmoid and sphenoid sinuses contained a moderate amount of thick, yellowish, purulent material. The upper cervical segment of the spinal cord was not remarkable. The sciatic nerves and the brachial plexi were grossly normal. The brain section after fixation was normal.

Microscopic examination of the lungs showed diffuse bronchopneumonia, with a tendency toward abscess formation in areas of both lungs. The exudate was mainly fibrinopurulent, but erythrocytes and macrophages were frequent. The bronchioles were heavily infiltrated by mononuclear cells and lymphocytes, and some of the thickened walls appeared to consist almost entirely of loose granulation tissue indicating a chronic inflammatory process. The epithelial lining showed various stages of desquamation, and purulent exudate was found in the lumens. Surrounding the bronchioles the pneumonic process was somewhat older than elsewhere, with cuboidal metaplasia of the epithelium in some alveoli and occasional plugs of fibrin infiltrated by large mononuclear cells.

The splenic tissue showed a pathologic process that had been active for a period of weeks or months. The most definite changes were in the corpuscles, which showed a considerable increase in collagen and a decrease in lymphocytes. Plasma and mononuclear cells were abundant, some appearing immature with deeply basophilic cytoplasm. Granules of hemosiderin were frequent both outside and within phagocytes. The red pulp also had a dearth of lymphocytes and appeared congested. Some of the trabeculae were infiltrated by lymphocytes and mononuclear cells. In one section, there was a small infarct with an outer zone of organization and a necrotic center. One of the arterioles contained a fibrin thrombus beginning to undergo fibroblastic invasion.

The central regions of the liver were congested, and there was a moderate fatty change in the periportal regions. One of the large veins contained a fibrin thrombus that bulged out into the lumen and was already covered by endothelium and invaded by fibroblasts.

Some cortical cells of the adrenal glands were necrotic, and scattered rounded spaces in the fasciculate cords appeared as if entire cells had dropped out of place.

In the kidneys there were scattered infarct-like regions of parenchymal atrophy and regeneration. The changes were most marked in the tubules, which were small and appeared compressed by the increased amount of vascular connective-tissue stroma. Most of the tubular epithelium was hyperchromatic, as if recently regenerated, but in places the cells were pale and granular, with pyknotic and fragmented nuclei. There were also a moderate number of hyaline casts and a small amount of interstitial infiltration by lymphocytes, mononuclear cells and occasional polymorphonuclear leukocytes. One of the large veins near the hilus contained a thrombus in the process of early organization.

Unquestionably, many persons exposed to DDT will subsequently experience the development of an undiagnosable disease, which will be incorrectly accredited to DDT. In spite of the fact that Neal and Von Oettingen[9] stated that there is no definite evidence that DDT exerts a sensitizing effect on the skin or produces other allergic reactions, such as asthma, and although, in the case reported above, the exact cause of death could not be determined

at autopsy, it is believed that true allergy to DDT was exhibited and that death was attributable to sensitization by this drug. It is also fair to state that the authors referred to did not observe toxic symptoms in any animals that were exposed to an atmosphere containing many times the recommended insecticidal concentration of DDT when used as an aerosol, mist or spray.[9]

It seems to be more than coincidence for a man who, so far as could be determined, had enjoyed previous good health to experience symptoms twenty-four hours after his first exposure to DDT, and to show subsequently a classic clinical picture supported by laboratory evidence, including blood, urine, biopsy and roentgenographic findings, of periarteritis nodosa. Rich[10–12] and Rich and Gregory[13] showed that a similar clinical and laboratory picture occurred in persons who had been exposed to sensitizing drugs, such as iodides and sulfonamides, and have claimed that periarteritis nodosa is a hypersensitive state induced by these drugs. It is reasonable, therefore, to assume that DDT also possesses these allergenic properties and should be included among the drugs capable of producing a sensitizing reaction manifested clinically by a picture simulating that of periarteritis nodosa.

The fact that the patient exhibited tremors, a confused mental state, paresthesia and severe loss of weight, symptoms reported both in animals and in human beings as being directly related to DDT intoxication, strengthens the relation of DDT to the final illness.

Even though this is an isolated case, we consider ourselves justified in calling the attention of the medical profession to it, in the hope that it will encourage others to be on the lookout for similar reactions, which, if they occur, will lend support to our assumption.

Summary

A case in which death occurred twenty-five days following exposure to DDT — 2,2 bis(*p*-chlorophenyl)-1,1,1-trichlorethane — is reported. The symptoms, which began in a previously healthy man within twenty-four hours after exposure, were similar to those already reported as due to DDT intoxication. The disease picture, both clinically and at biopsy, simulated that of periarteritis nodosa, and it is assumed that DDT possesses allergenic properties and should be included among other drugs that are believed to be capable of producing such a sensitizing reaction.

References

1. Smith, M. I., and Stohlman, E. F. Pharmacologic action of 2,2 bis (p-chlorophenyl) 1,1,1 trichlorethane and its estimation in tissues and body fluids. *Pub. Health Rep.* **59**:984-993, 1944.
2. Woodward, G., Nelson, A. A., and Calvery, H. O. Acute and subacute toxicity of DDT (2,2, bis [p-chlorophenyl]-1,1,1 trichlorethane) to laboratory animals. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **82**:152-158, 1944.
3. Smith, M. I., and Stohlman, E. F. Further studies on pharmacologic action of 2,2 bis (p-chlorophenyl) 1,1,1 trichlorethane (DDT). *Pub. Health Rep.* **60**:289-301, 1945.
4. Nelson, A. A., Draize, J. H., Woodward, G., Fitzhugh, O. G., Smith, F. R. B., Jr., and Calvery, H. O. Histopathological changes following administration of DDT to several species of animals. *Pub. Health Rep.* **59**:1009-1020, 1944.
5. Lillie, R. D., and Smith, M. I. Pathology of experimental poisoning in cats, rabbits, and rats with 2,2 bis-parachlorophenyl -1,1,1 trichlorethane. *Pub. Health Rep.* **59**:979-984, 1944.
6. Case, A. M. Toxic effects of 2,2 *-bis* (*p*-chlorophenyl) 1,1,1 Trichlorethane (D.D.T.) in man. *Brit. M. J.* **2**:842-845, 1945.
7. Wigglesworth, V. B. Case of D. D. T. poisoning in man. *Brit. M. J.* **1**:517, 1945.
8. Hill, K. R., and Robinson, G. Fatal case of D. D. T. poisoning in child, with account of two accidental deaths in dogs. *Brit. M. J.* **2**:845-847, 1945.
9. Neal, P. A., and von Oettingen, W. F. Toxicity and potential dangers of DDT to humans and warm-blooded animals. *Med. Ann. District of Columbia* **15**:15-19, 1946.
10. Rich, A. R. Additional evidence of role of hypersensitivity in etiology of periarteritis nodosa: another case associated with sulfonamide reaction. *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* **71**:375-379, 1942.
11. *Idem.* Role of hypersensitivity in periarteritis nodosa as indicated by 7 cases developing during serum sickness and sulfonamide therapy. *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* **71**:123-140, 1942.
12. *Idem.* Hypersensitivity to iodine as cause of periarteritis nodosa. *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* **77**:43-48, 1945.
13. Rich, A. R., and Gregory, J. E. Experimental demonstration that periarteritis nodosa is manifestation of hypersensitivity. *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* **72**:65-88, 1943.

MEDICAL PROGRESS

DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF SKIN MANIFESTATIONS OF CAPILLARY FRAGILITY*

SAMUEL M. PECK, M.D.,† AND ALFRED L. COPLEY, M.D.‡

NEW YORK CITY

THIS subject is discussed under the following headings: vascular anatomy of the skin, with special reference to the site of capillary reactions; the methods of testing capillary fragility; the mechanisms of capillary fragility; the clinical manifestations of capillary fragility as part of general diseases and as purely dermatologic conditions; the relation of capillary-fragility tests to clinical diagnosis; and treatment.

VASCULAR ANATOMY OF THE SKIN, WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE SITE OF CAPILLARY REACTIONS

The skin is supplied from the underlying tissues through small arteries. In the deepest portion of the cutis the arteries form a rich anastomosing plexus from which small arteries rise perpendicularly to form a subpapillary plexus from which smaller vessels supply the papillary capillaries. These do not anastomose, but each supplies a small but variable number of papillae. Each papilla is normally furnished by a central capillary loop, whose arterial branch is narrow and widens toward the tip to the subsequent venous branch, which may be 0.02 mm. or more in diameter. The venous branches of the papillary capillaries then continue to form venules, which return first to a subpapillary plexus of veins. These are connected by short anastomoses with a second venous plexus, which lies at the arterial subpapillary vessels. Between the cutis and the subcutis, valves appear in the veins. No valves are seen in the venules of the cutis.

There is no sharp distinction between the smallest capillary arteries,[1] the capillaries proper and the venules (capillary veins). Lewis[2] introduces the term "minute vessels" of the skin to distinguish the aforementioned vessels from the "strong arterioles" and the "deep veins."[3]

Chambers and Zweifach[4] recently studied the topography and function of the capillary circulation on the mesentery of the rat and dog. The fundamental architecture and physiologic activity of the capillary bed in the mesoappendix of the rat and in the omentum of the dog were found to be identical in both tissues. No such studies have been made in the capillary bed in human skin. According to these authors, a precise mechanism exists for controlling the rate and the amount of blood flow through the capillary bed. In conclusion, they present the following description:

> Muscular elements are present in the capillary bed proper but, instead of being indiscriminately distributed, as indicated by Krogh and his supporters, they are restricted to the well-defined, capillary-like, central channels and their precapillary off-shoots. The channels serve as thoroughfares from arteriole to venule and, in this sense, may be regarded as similar to the arteriovenous anastomoses. Functionally, however, they serve a different purpose. They are relatively long vessels and bear a close relationship to the true capillaries. Under normal conditions the central channels always remain open so that any spontaneous restriction of flow is caused by contraction of the precapillary offshoots only.
>
> The recurrent vasomotion of the metarterioles is the factor which controls the rate of flow through the central channels, while the alternate opening and closing of the sphincters of their precapillary offshoots induce an intermittent flow through the true capillaries without interfering with the flow in the central channels. Even during the intervals when their supply of blood is shut off, the capillaries generally contain a fluid. This fluid, doubtless diffusing in from the interstitial spaces, is carried by way of the post-capillaries into the distal segments of the central channels and the venules.
>
> A significant feature of the muscular components of the capillary bed, particularly the metarterioles and precapillaries, is their reactivity to epinephrine and to nerve stimuli and their susceptibility to local changes in the condition of the tissue in which they lie. When the tissue is in a state of comparative rest the periodic phases of vasomotion are augmented. This results in a restriction of the circulation to the central channels except for a sporadic blood flow in the true capillaries. Resting tissue is thus relatively ischemic. When the tissue is activated, as by mechanical irritation, so that conditions arising from the tissue predominate, the vasomotion ceases and the metarterioles and precapillary sphincters become dilated. Thereupon, the capillaries become flooded with blood and hyperemia results. The metarterioles and precapillaries form an integral part of the capillary bed proper and their reactive muscular elements are so disposed as to be fully exposed to chemical changes in the environment.

Chambers and Zweifach believe that in the visceral tissues there is the functional autonomy of the peripheral vascular system. An evaluation of the reactions of the capillary circulation has been made possible by their finding that the capillary bed possesses a peculiar architecture with a highly specific responsiveness of its muscular vessels. The most reactive structures are the metarterioles, with their dispersed muscle cells, and the sphincters of the precapillaries. These readily undergo constric-

*Presented at the annual meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Boston, May 23, 1946.

From the Department of Dermatology, Mt. Sinai Hospital, and the Laboratory of Cellular Physiology, Department of Biology, New York University.

†Dermatologist, Mt. Sinai Hospital; consultant, Section on Dermatoses, United States Public Health Service.

‡Research associate, Laboratory of Cellular Physiology, Department of Biology, New York University; instructor in medicine, Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons; research assistant in hematology, Mt. Sinai Hospital.

tion through nervous impulses and, conversely, undergo dilation by a refractoriness to nerve impulses when metabolic waste products accumulate about them. Thus, local tissue conditions can affect the responsiveness of the vasomotion, counteracting the effectiveness of the vasoconstriction.[5] It will be of interest to learn whether, or to what degree, the findings of Chambers and Zweifach coincide with the vascular anatomy and function of the human skin.

Methods of Testing Capillary Fragility

No exact method is available for the evaluation of capillary resistance. Thus far, methods have been too general and subject to too many variables. Two methods of approach were followed mainly during the last twenty-five years to determine capillary strength. Both depended on the production of skin hemorrhages presumably due to rupture of capillary walls. The suction or negative-pressure test introduced by Hecht[6] measures the amount of partial vacuum that must be applied to the skin to produce petechial hemorrhage. The original apparatus of Hecht has been modified by a number of workers. Da Silva-Mello[7] constructed the so-called "capillary resistometer." A similar device was developed by von Borbély[8] and applied in studies on vitamin P by Szent-Györgyi and his associates.[9] The other procedure is based on the Rumpel–Leede test, which depends on a quantitative approach by modifications of several authors. It consists in increasing the intracapillary pressure to the point where petechiae appear in the skin. This method was introduced in this country by Hess and Fish[10] and named the "capillary-resistance test." Stephan[11] introduced the term "endothelial symptom" and claimed that a positive test signifies a pathologic condition of the endothelial cells of the whole capillary system. The procedure of Göthlin[12] measures the amount of pressure necessary to produce the petechiae. Direct microscopic observation of the affected vessel was introduced by Cutter and Marquardt.[13] These authors observed the end of the nail bed. The finger of the subject was inserted into a glass holder attached to a negative-pressure apparatus. About half the cases showed the rupture point by petechiae; in the remainder it was assumed that a gap in the capillary line not previously noted meant that rupture had occurred. The authors were unable to produce capillary damage in 14 of about 200 cases.

Koch[14] introduced the so-called "puncture test," in which the skin is lightly pricked with a fine needle. If, on the following day, fine bleeding points are visible at the sites of the puncture, it is claimed that the patient shows a bleeding tendency. This test was later applied by Hess,[15] who punctured the skin by a hypodermic needle and observed whether a hemorrhage resulted. He also observed whether numerous subcutaneous injections of diphtheria antitoxin in a case of diphtheria resulted in hemorrhage but found not the slightest extravasation at the site of injection.

Leschke[16] used the puncture test as a starting point for his bleeding test. He injected subcutaneously 1 or 2 cc. of a 0.2 per cent sodium chloride solution. He claimed that this saline concentration produced a stronger irritation than physiologic saline solution. In a patient with a bleeding tendency he found a subcutaneous hematoma; this was a case of thrombocytopenic purpura.

A better controlled skin test is that introduced by Peck, Rosenthal and Erf,[3] which employs snake venom. The venoms of various species of snakes differ in their content of toxic principles, such as hemorrhagins, blood coagulants, hemolysins and neurotoxins. A method for the demonstration of hemorrhagins in snake venom has been devised by Witebsky, Peck and Neter.[17] The venom used is that of the moccasin (*Agkistrodon piscivorus*). The venom is titrated by observation of the effect on the vascular bed of the chick embryo. The optimum dilution of venom in 1 cc. of physiologic saline solution is that which produces petechial hemorrhages in the four-day chick embryo in a three-hour period. This is considered to contain 10 hemorrhagin units. Thus, 0.1 cc. of standardized venom contains 1 hemorrhagin unit.

The intradermal venom test consists in the intradermal injection of 0.1 to 0.2 cc. (1 or 2 hemorrhagin units) of standardized moccasin venom, the reaction being determined within thirty minutes to an hour. A solution of 0.1 to 0.2 cc. of physiologic saline injected at the same time served as a control. The test is positive when a definite capillary rupture or ecchymosis appears at the injection site within an hour. The ecchymosis may be 1 cm. or more in diameter. A delayed positive reaction is one that shows a diffuse ecchymosis in twelve to twenty-four hours. A negative test is one that demonstrates no hemorrhagic discoloration of the skin.

The venom reaction can be used to determine local capillary fragility. Areas can also be used that are inaccessible to the tourniquet test, such as the cheek, the mucous membranes and the center or periphery of skin lesions.

The test appears to give valuable information in thrombocytopenic purpura hemorrhagica, both in the classification of such cases and in the prognosis. It was positive in symptomatic purpura associated with benzol poisoning, aplastic anemia, leukemia, subacute endocarditis and so forth. Although the purpura in those cases was closely related to the platelets, the test did not necessarily serve as an indicator of the platelet count alone. The venom test gave varying reactions in different types of purpura not associated with a diminution of the platelets.[17] The mechanism of this action is not yet understood.

Mechanisms of Capillary Fragility

Bleeding or hemorrhage originates if whole blood escapes from a blood vessel. This phenomenon occurs from a variety of causes, some of which are known, whereas others remain obscure. Extravasation of blood is always due to a separation in the continuity of the blood vessel, which can be brought about by three major processes: rupture of a blood vessel; corrosive or ulcerative perforation of a blood vessel; and diapedesis through the unruptured, nonperforated wall of a blood vessel.

The first group usually comprises hemorrhage from simple and obvious causes, such as open injury and blunt, contusive and tearing forces. Rupture following formation of aneurysm or local dilatation of the lumen with a thinning wall may be taken as a pathologic process in this group. One may speculate that hyaluronidase affects the permeability of blood capillaries, as originally emphasized by Meyer and Chaffee.[18] These authors explain the occurrence of hyaluronic acid in skin as an indication for the identity of the spreading factor and hyaluronidase in the so-called "spreading or diffusion reaction."[19, 20] On the hypothesis that the capillaries and minute vessels are surrounded by a tissue containing hyaluronic acid, capillary permeability may be due to hyaluronidase activity that liquefies the surrounding tissue, with the result that the walls of the minute vessels are no longer adequately supported. The intravascular pressure then dilates the vessels to such a degree as to rupture them. In preliminary unpublished experiments with a certain bacterial toxin by Chambers and Zweifach,[21] this possibility was experimentally corroborated.

The histologic studies of both clinical and experimentally produced purpuric lesions by Peck, Rosenthal and Erf[3] suggested that the tissues surrounding the minute vessels, especially the elastic fibers, play an important role in hemorrhage from blood-vessel rupture. The chief basis for their conception was the histologic studies of skin biopsies from patients with Schönlein–Henoch's purpura at various stages of the disease. In the active stages a toxic effect on the vessel wall was evidenced by purpuric manifestations all over the body, and the venom test then was positive, although somewhat different in type in all areas of the skin. When recovery occurred, the venom tests became negative in all areas of the skin. During convalescence and for some time thereafter, when the patient had become ambulatory, purpuric manifestations often occurred only on the lower extremities. The venom test was still negative throughout, even on the lower extremities; suction tests were sometimes positive on the lower extremities in such patients. In the ambulatory cases, histologic examination of skin biopsies from the lower extremities apparently showed changes in the elastic tissue, especially around many of the small vessels. The vessels themselves seemed normal. These findings were interpreted as demonstrating that although the capillary vessels themselves had returned to normal, the loss of the cushioning effect resulting from the damage to the elastic tissue immediately surrounding the vessels gave rise to purpuric manifestations when there was an increased intracapillary pressure, as in walking. The venom test was negative in such cases because the vessels themselves had apparently returned to normal. On the other hand, tests like the suction tests were positive because petechiae produced by such a method also resulted when the resistance of the supporting structures immediately around the vessels was nullified.

Hemorrhage from perforation of blood vessels includes those due to burns and corrosive agents, as well as those due to various pathologic processes, as in gastrointestinal ulcers, in cerebral hemorrhage and generally in arteriosclerosis caused by a patch of atheroma and its corrosive action. It should be emphasized, however, that cerebral hemorrhage is also caused by arterial thrombosis or embolism. Under such conditions, attempts to accelerate blood clotting may serve to aggravate the bleeding. In typhoid fever and subacute bacterial endocarditis, for example, clumps of bacteria or platelet thrombi containing bacteria may lodge as emboli in the capillaries and cause hemorrhage. In the present state of knowledge it does not seem possible to decide whether menstrual bleeding belongs to one of the groups discussed above or to the third group.

Hemorrhage through the unruptured wall of blood vessels comprises conditions in which many small hemorrhages, often of the size of a pinhead, or petechiae, occur. Ecchymoses are apparently based on the same phenomenon and signify larger extravasations. Chambers and Zweifach[21] made the observation that the interendothelial cement provides considerable cover for the endothelial cells facing the capillary lumen. This cement substance, when removed, permits hemorrhage. Chambers and Zweifach[22] believe that the intercellular cement is secreted by the endothelial cells. On this basis, increased capillary fragility leading to extravasation may be due to injury of the cement substance or to inability of the endothelial cells to secrete this substance continually.

In septicemia it has been assumed that bacterial toxins injure the capillary endothelium and produce petechial hemorrhages, mainly in the serous membranes. Hemorrhagic purpuras, particularly, represent characteristics by the formation of purple patches on the skin and mucous membranes that appear to be based on this type of hemorrhage. In telangiectasia or angiomatosis, multiple localized dilatations of the capillaries and venules, particularly of the skin and mucous membranes, are found. In these hereditary or acquired vascular anomalies, spontaneous bleeding, possibly due to hemorrhage

through either ruptured or unruptured walls of blood vessels, occurs; trauma, however, is frequently the cause of hemorrhage of both types. Thus, in these hemorrhagic disorders bleeding may be brought about by any of the three major processes discussed above.

The above classification of the initial causes of bleeding by the three major processes that separate the continuity of the blood vessel does not suffice, since the phenomenon of bleeding has as a counterpart the phenomenon of hemostasis, which is defined as arrest of hemorrhage.

It is obvious that, because of the difference in the mechanisms of capillary hemorrhage, a single therapeutic approach to secure hemostasis cannot counteract the manifestations of capillary fragility. These phenomena have never been adequately studied, partly because no proper methods have been devised for their study. At present such investigations are being made by Chambers and Copley.[23]

Clinical Manifestations of Capillary Fragility

General Diseases

Wiemer[24] differentiates the following factors that influence capillary resistance: those directly damaging the endothelium, including poisons, such as opium, neoarsphenamine, carbon monoxide, trypaflavine and iodine, toxins, as in scarlet fever, polyarthritis, measles, diphtheria, smallpox and influenza, metabolic products, as in uremia and acetonemia, and vitamin deficiencies, such as scurvy; and those indirectly affecting the endothelium or capillary tonus, comprising physiologic variations, such as those previous to menstruation and in endocrinal disturbances, endocrine diseases, such as exophthalmic goiter and *climacterium virile*, and diseases of the spleen and the reticuloendothelial system. In addition to the conditions listed by Wiemer, increased permeability of the wall of peripheral vessels has been found in tuberculosis. In tuberculous children with purpura an increased bleeding time and a decreased capillary resistance were observed in association with a normal platelet count, coagulation time and calcium content.[25]

The pathogenesis of essential thrombocytopenic purpura is poorly understood.[26, 27] Rosenthal[27] considered weakness in maturation or fragmentation of megakaryocytes an important factor in the origin of the disease. He briefly reviewed the literature pertaining to splenic functions that are possibly hormonal in inhibiting thrombocytopoiesis. A similar view was recently expressed by Dameshek and Miller,[28] who postulate a hormonal relation between the spleen and the bone marrow and who regard the disease as being due to a form of hypersplenism in which the megakaryocytes of the bone marrow are inhibited from normal platelet production and delivery.

Increased capillary fragility and increased bleeding time correspond to the hemorrhagic tendency. Several workers consider lesions of the vessel walls to be the primary defect in this disease,[29–31] although the actual morphologic evidence of the presence of such lesions is not decisive.

It should be considered that increased capillary fragility, as measured with the venom test of Peck, Rosenthal and Erf,[32] a negative-pressure or positive-pressure test or with the new technics developed in animals by Chambers and Copley,[23] may not necessarily indicate an increased hemorrhagic tendency. In certain chronic conditions, such as arteriosclerosis, hyperthyroidism and diabetes, increased capillary fragility may be present without the clinical picture of a hemorrhagic diathesis.

Dermatologic Conditions

A state of capillary fragility is not infrequent in many dermatologic conditions. Changes in the small vessels are seen, for instance, in such abnormalities as purpura due to drugs, Majocchi's disease, angioma serpiginosum, Schamberg's disease, pigmented purpuric lichenoide dermatitis, Kaposi's disease, Osler's hereditary familial telangiectasia, orthostatic purpura and dermatitis hemostatica.

Relation of Capillary-Fragility Tests to Clinical Diagnosis

Several major processes concerned with hemostasis, either singularly or in some combination, are summarized as follows: clotting of blood due either to fibrin formation and blood coagulation or to platelet agglutination; blood-vessel changes; physical properties of blood clots; and adhesiveness of blood clots or so-called "wound thrombi" to the vessel wall. This classification is fundamentally identical with that of hemorrhagic disorders. It differs from the generally accepted division of bleeding diseases, which only accepts two primary groups — in which the hemostatic defect is vascular, and in which the mechanism of blood coagulation is disturbed. This limited classification of causes of defective hemostasis or hemorrhagic disorder not only omits significant phenomena, such as the physical properties and adhesiveness of blood clots, but also recognizes only one mechanism of blood clotting — namely, blood coagulation. The generally accepted contention is no longer tenable because of a series of findings made by Copley and his associates.[33–39]

Copley and Houlihan[33] showed that the agglutination of platelets is not brought about by fibrin formation and that the two processes are governed by different mechanisms. Copley and Lalich[34] demonstrated that the firmness of the clot and its property of adhesion to the traumatized vessels are probably important in maintaining hemostasis; they expressed the belief that both the agglutination of platelets and the conversion of fibrinogen to fibrin

are responsible for the properties of the clot that seals the wounded vessels. In a subsequent study on the mechanism of hemostasis they[35] emphasized that the clot that forms in a wound is similar to or identical with a thrombus and therefore designated such a clot as a "wound thrombus." On the basis of recent studies on platelet agglutination by Copley and Houlihan[33, 36] and on coagulation thrombosis in arteries and veins of dogs by Copley and Stefko,[37] a new concept of the phenomenon of thrombosis was advanced.[38] According to this view, either the agglutination of platelets or the formation of fibrin with simultaneous or subsequent blood coagulation, and not necessarily always a combination of both phenomena, forms wound thrombi to effect initial hemostasis.

Few tests were available for studying hemorrhagic disorders. Since some of these procedures were improved by a number of workers and a series of new technics were developed by Copley and his associates, a reclassification of hemorrhagic disorders becomes necessary. The following tests are recommended for clinical study of hemorrhagic conditions in men: blood-saline coagulation time (Copley and Houlihan[39]); prothrombin time — the one-stage method (Quick[40]) and the two-stage method (Warner et al.[41]); antithrombin content (Astrup and Darling[42]); platelet count on both venous (Copley and Robb[43–45]) and cutaneous blood (Ottenberg and Rosenthal[46]); platelet agglutination tests — macroscopic (Copley and Houlihan[36]) and microscopic (Houlihan and Copley[47]); clot-firmness test (Lalich and Copley[48]); thixotropy and dilatancy tests (Copley et al.[49]); syneresis or clot retraction (MacFarlane[50]); extracorpuscular clot volume (Lucia, Aggeler and Hamlin[51]); bleeding time (Copley and Lalich[34, 52]); clot resistance (Copley and Lalich[34, 52]); and capillary fragility, including the skin venom test of Peck, Rosenthal and Erf,[52, 53] the positive-pressure test of Göthlin[12] and the negative-pressure test of Da Silva-Mello[7] and Cutter and Marquardt.[13]

The first nine tests aid in measuring the hemostatic function of the blood. The physical properties of the blood coagulums are measured by the tests for clot firmness, thixotropy, syneresis and extracorpuscular clot volume. The hemostatic function of the skin is measured by the determinations of bleeding time, clot resistance and capillary fragility. The majority of hemorrhagic disorders will have to be restudied with the newer methods. Only then will it be possible to arrive at a proper diagnosis. It is our opinion that such studies not only will advance knowledge on hemorrhagic disorders but also will lead to a more intelligent and adequate therapy. Hemostatic agents are frequently used promiscuously to arrest hemorrhage. Unfortunately, poorly controlled usage of various hemostatic agents is both valueless for a better understanding of hemorrhagic disorders and possibly dangerous to patients.

Treatment

Most authors have reported no therapeutic success following the administration of large doses of vitamin C in other than clinical and subclinical scurvy. In a recent publication, Goldman and Corrill[54] reviewed the therapeutic results obtained with vitamin P; they reported that clinical trials with crude hesperidin and hesperidin methyl chalcone in patients exhibiting obvious capillary fragility were of no value. Transient and at times striking decreases in the positive tests for capillary fragility, however, were occasionally noted after the intravenous use of hesperidin methyl chalcone.

It has been shown in certain cases of thrombocytopenic purpura by Peck, Rosenthal and Erf[53, 55] and others[27, 56] that therapy with moccasin venom was of some value. In a recent review of the classification and treatment of purpuric conditions Rosenthal[57] stated that nonoperative treatment of thrombocytopenic purpura was apt to be unsatisfactory if cases occurring in children and some acute cases in adults were excluded. Recovery was spontaneous in many idiopathic or infectious cases, especially in those due to drug idiosyncrasy. X-ray irradiation of the spleen, ascorbic acid given intravenously and orally and citrin were unsuccessful in the treatment of chronic purpura. There was no evidence of the value of sesame oil, liver extract or parathyroid extract in the treatment of idiopathic purpura. Blood transfusions were indicated in the presence of severe symptoms, to tide patients over the critical period until splenectomy could be performed. Snake venom, which was of value in the treatment of the nonthrombocytopenic forms of bleeding, hastened recovery in certain cases but was ineffective in acute thrombocytopenic purpura or in the acute forms in which there was a megakaryophthisis. In this group, severe reactions may follow the intracutaneous or subcutaneous injections of snake venom. In chronic cases in which the patients refused to submit to splenectomy, snake venom had some therapeutic value.

Rosenthal[57] reported on additional patients with chronic purpura treated with venom since the last published report with Peck. Only about 50 per cent of his cases showed symptomatic improvement following its use. His conclusions were as follows:

> In no instance have we found a change in the number of blood platelets following the venom injections. In only a few has there been a tendency towards diminution in the bleeding time; but more frequently we have seen improvement in the condition of the capillaries as noted with capillary resistance tests. On the whole we believe snake venom therapy should be regarded only as a palliative form of treatment in this condition. The intracutaneous venom test, however, is of value from the prognostic standpoint, especially in the selection of cases requiring splenectomy. It has been noted that a reversal from a positive to the negative intracutaneous venom test, after repeated inoculations usually was associated with improvement. The persistence of positive intracutaneous tests usually indicates the ineffectiveness of venom treatment, and in a small number of cases, also failure to react to splenectomy.

Splenectomy is undoubtedly the most promising form of treatment and, in the great majority of cases, perhaps the only curative one, according to Rosenthal. He emphasizes the fact, however, that it is essential to weed out acute and apparently chronic cases in which splenectomy is contraindicated, and observes that the intracutaneous venom reaction and sternal puncture were of considerable value for this purpose. Cases with a reversal and most cases with a persistent positive venom reaction do well after splenectomy; in the latter the venom reaction becomes negative after operation. There are cases with persistent positive intracutaneous reactions that do not improve after splenectomy. The appearance of a violent reaction from intracutaneous venom injection, such as an excessive hemorrhagic reaction or the appearance of bullae or exaggeration of the purpuric state, may be regarded as a definite contraindication to operation. Such reactions occur in the severe types of acute purpura mentioned above. Absence or marked diminution in the number of megakaryocytes in the bone marrow is also a definite contraindication to splenectomy.

Schönlein–Henoch's purpura is also known as Frank's hemorrhagic capillary toxicosis or peliosis rheumatica. In this condition there are various degrees of purpuric eruptions on the skin, as well as polyarthritis. Although the treatment is symptomatic, a few cases have apparently responded to moccasin venom. According to Rosenthal, tonsillectomy may be of value in the chronic form.

In the so-called "endocrinal ecchymosis" often seen in women, good results have been obtained in a number of cases with moccasin snake venom. Some patients with Schamberg's disease and Osler's hereditary familial telangiectasia, as well as with Majocchi's disease, have been treated by means of snake-venom injections. In a number of cases there was apparently a good therapeutic result following the injections. In others, especially in Osler's disease, the venom therapy had very little influence on the course of the epistaxis.[58]

The clinical use of snake venom has been made on a more or less empiric basis. It is possible that the therapeutic effects of successive small doses given over a long period are due to the development of agents that resisted the destructive action of toxins. It is also possible that some element in the capillary walls, such as that described by Chambers and Zweifach,[4] may be so changed that the capillary resistance is affected. So far as thrombocytopenic purpura is concerned, it should be kept in mind that neither the pathogenesis of this disease nor the action of the moccasin venom in decreasing capillary fragility is understood.

The discussion on capillary fragility given above presented the phenomenon as being due to several mechanisms. Hence, the finding that the capillary fragility is counteracted by any one treatment must be qualified by the specific conditions under which the subject happens to be during such treatment.

References

1. Spalteholz, W. Blutgefässe der Haut. In *Handbuch der Haut- und Geschlechtskrankheiten*. Edited by J. Jadassohn. Vol. 1. 564 pp. Berlin: Julius Springer, 1927. Pp. 379-433.
2. Lewis, T. *The Blood Vessels of the Human Skin and Their Responses*. 322 pp. London: Shaw and Sons, 1927.
3. Peck, S. M., Rosenthal, N., and Erf, L. Purpura: classification and treatment, with special reference to treatment with snake venom. *Arch. Dermat. & Syph.* 35:831-867, 1937.
4. Chambers, R., and Zweifach, B. W. Topography and function of mesenteric capillary circulation. *Am. J. Anat.* 75:173-205, 1944.
5. Chambers, R. Personal communication.
6. Hecht, A. F. Experimentell-klinische Untersuchungen über Hautblutungen im Kindesalter. *Jahrb. f. Kinderh.* 65:113-131, 1907.
7. Da Silva-Mello, A. Die Wandresistenz der Blutkapillaren (eine einfache, klinische Methode zu ihrer genauen Messung). *München. med. Wchnschr.* 76:1717, 1929.
8. von Borbély, F. Über die Blutungsbereitschaft der Haut. *München. med. Wchnschr.* 77:886-888, 1930.
9. Armentano, L., Bentsáth, A., Béres, T., Rusznyák, S., and Szent-Györgyi, A. Über den Einfluss von Substanzen der Flavongruppe auf die Permeabilität der Kapillaren. Vitamin P. *Deutsche med. Wchnschr.* 62:1325, 1936.
10. Hess, A. F., and Fish, M. Infantile scurvy: blood, blood-vessels and diet. *Am. J. Dis. Child.* 8:386-405, 1914.
11. Stephan, R. Über das Endothel-Symptom: eine klinisch-differentialdiagnostiche Studie. *Berl. klin. Wchnschr.* 58:317-321, 1921.
12. Göthlin, G. F. Method of establishing vitamin C standard and requirements of physically healthy individuals by testing strength of cutaneous capillaries. *Skandinav. Arch. f. Physiol.* 61:225-270, 1931.
13. Cutter, I. S., and Marquardt, G. H. Studies in capillary fragility. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* 28:113-115, 1930.
14. Koch, C. Ein Beitrag zur Purpura bei Kindern. *Jahrb. f. Kinderh.* 30:403-408, 1890.
15. Hess, A. F. Blood and blood vessels in hemophilia and other hemorrhagic diseases. *Arch. Int. Med.* 17:203-220, 1916.
16. Leschke, E., and Wittkower, E. Die Werlhofiche Blutfleckenkrankheit (thrombopenisiche Purpura). *Ztschr. f. klin. Med.* 102:649-744, 1926.
17. Witebsky, E., Peck, S. M., and Neter, E. Demonstration of hemorrhagins in snake venom by means of chicken embryo. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* 32:722-725, 1935.
18. Meyer, K., and Chaffee, E. Mucopolysaccharides of skin. *J. Biol. Chem.* 138:491-499, 1941.
19. Hoffman, D. C., and Duran-Reynals, F. Influence of testicle extract on intradermal spread of injected fluids and particles. *J. Exper. Med.* 53:387-398, 1931.
20. McClean, D. Influence of testicular extract on dermal permeability and response to vaccine virus. *J. Path. & Bact.* 33:1045-1070, 1930.
21. Chambers, R., and Zweifach, B. W. Personal communication.
22. *Idem.* Capillary endothelial cement in relation to permeability. *J. Cell. & Comp. Physiol.* 15:255-272, 1940.
23. Chambers, R., and Copley, A. L. Unpublished data.
24. Wiemer, P. Das Endothelsymptom. *Ztschr. f. d. ges. exper. Med.* 78:229-245, 1931.
25. Giuffré, M. Das Verhalten der Capillaren und Thrombocyten bei kindlicher Tuberkulose, besonders bei Erscheinungen von Purpura. *Ztschr. f. Kinderh.* 48:177-187, 1929.
26. Rosenthal, N. Cited in *Handbook of Physiology*. Edited by H. Downey. Vol. 1. 698 pp. New York: Paul B. Hoeber, Incorporated, 1938. P. 501.
27. *Idem.* Course and treatment of thrombopenic purpura. *J. A. M. A.* 112:101-106, 1939.
28. Dameshek, W., and Miller, E. B. Megakaryocytes in idiopathic thrombocytopenic purpura, form of hypersplenism. *Blood* 1:27-50, 1946.
29. Bedson, S. P. Blood-platelet anti-serum, its specificity and role in experimental production of purpura. *J. Path. & Bact.* 25:94-104, 1922.
30. Roskam, J. *Physiologie normale et pathologique du globulin*. 151 pp. Paris: Universitaires de France, 1927.
31. MacKay, W. Blood-platelet: its clinical significance. *Quart. J. Med.* 24:285-328, 1931.
32. Peck, S. M., Rosenthal, N., and Erf, L. A. Value of prognostic venom reaction in thrombocytopenic purpura. *J. A. M. A.* 106:1783-1791, 1936.
33. Copley, A. L., and Houlihan, R. B. On mechanism of platelet agglutination. *Federation Proc.* 4:173, 1945.
34. Copley, A. L., and Lalich, J. J. Bleeding time, lymph time, and clot resistance in men. *J. Clin. Investigation* 21:145-152, 1942.
35. Lalich, J. J., and Copley, A. L. Clot resistance in mice and mechanism of hemostasis. *Arch. Surg.* 46:224-237, 1943.
36. Copley, A. L., and Houlihan, R. B. Unpublished data.
37. Copley, A. L., and Stefko, P. L. Unpublished data.
38. Copley, A. L. Unpublished data.
39. Copley, A. L., and Houlihan, R. B. Blood-saline coagulation time test. *Science* 100:505, 1944.
40. Quick, A. J. Nature of bleeding in jaundice. *J. A. M. A.* 110:1658-1662, 1938.
41. Warner, E. D., Brinkhous, K. M., and Smith, H. P. Quantitative study on blood clotting: prothrombin fluctuations under experimental conditions. *Am. J. Physiol.* 114:667-675, 1936.
42. Astrup, T., and Darling, S. Measurement and properties of antithrombin. *Acta physiol. Scandinav.* 4:293-308, 1942.
43. Copley, A. L., and Robb, T. P. Effect of heparin on platelet count in dogs and mice. *Am. J. Physiol.* 133:248, 1941.
44. *Idem.* Studies on platelets: method of Vilariño and Pimentel and new direct method of counting blood platelets. *Am. J. Clin. Path.* 12:362-371, 1942.

45. Copley, A. L. Platelet counts in blood from splenic vessels and spleen substance with note on heparin effect. *Federation Proc.* 3:7, 1944.
46. Ottenberg, R., and Rosenthal, N. New and simple method for counting blood platelets. *J. A. M. A.* 69:999, 1917.
47. Houlihan, R. B., and Copley, A. L. Unpublished data.
48. Lalich, J. J. Study of clot firmness in viscometer tubes. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* 51:232-235, 1942.
49. Copley, A. L., Krehma, L. C., and Whitney, M. E. Humoral rheology: viscosity studies and anomalous flow properties of human blood systems with heparin and other anticoagulants. *J. Gen. Physiol.* 26:49-64, 1942.
50. MacFarlane, R. G. Simple method for measuring clot retraction. *Lancet* 1:1199-1201, 1939.
51. Lucia, S. P., Aggeler, P. M., and Hamlin, L. H. Blood clot retraction: significance of extracorpuscular volume of clot and its clinical application. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 204:507-516, 1942.
52. Copley, A. L., and Lalich, J. J. Influence of blood transfusion and injections of *Bursa pastoris* (shepherd's purse) on clot resistance in two hemophiliacs. *Am. J. M. Sc.* 204:665-670, 1942.
53. Peck, S. M., Rosenthal, N., and Erf, L. A. Intradermal venom reaction: new method of determining capillary fragility. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* 35:614-616, 1937.
54. Goldman, L., and Corrill, E. M. Studies in some capillary fragility states in dermatology: effect of hesperidin and hesperidin methyl chalcone. *J. Invest. Dermat.* 6:129-147, 1945.
55. Peck, S. M., and Rosenthal, N. Effect of moccasin snake venom (Ancistrodon piscivorus) in hemorrhagic conditions. *J. A. M. A.* 104:1066-1070, 1935.
56. Greenwald, H. M. Dilute snake venom for control of bleeding in thrombocytopenic purpura. *Am. J. Dis. Child.* 49:347-352, 1935.
57. Rosenthal, N. Medical progress: classification and treatment of purpuric conditions. *New York Med.* 1:15-20, 1945.
58. Peck, S. M. Unpublished data.

CASE RECORDS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL

Weekly Clinicopathological Exercises

FOUNDED BY RICHARD C. CABOT

TRACY B. MALLORY, M.D., *Editor*

BENJAMIN CASTLEMAN, M.D., *Associate Editor*

EDITH E. PARRIS, *Assistant Editor*

CASE 32511

PRESENTATION OF CASE

A seventeen-year-old high-school girl entered the hospital because of nervousness, perspiration, weakness and weight loss.

Three months before admission she had noted increasing nervousness, profuse perspiration and weakness. About a week later, during a preemployment examination, she had been told that she had high blood pressure and thyroid disease and had been referred for treatment to a hospital, where examination revealed a temperature of 99°F., a pulse of 140 and respirations of 28. The blood pressure was 190 systolic, 140 diastolic; there was dyspnea without cyanosis, as well as a cold moist skin, bilateral exophthalmos with slight lid lag, slight narrowing of the retinal arteries, an enlarged heart and a Grade II apical systolic murmur. The skin showed areas of macular eruptions, some of which were pustular and some healing. Neurologic examination was negative except for a fine tremor. The thyroid gland was not palpable. During the ten-day hospital stay 15 drops of Lugol's solution had been given three times a day, but there had been no improvement in the symptoms and the basal metabolic rate, which had been +69 per cent initially, had not been changed. The patient had been discharged to the outpatient department. At that time attacks of paroxysmal nocturnal dyspnea with severe palpitation and insomnia had appeared. A poor appetite rendered her diet inadequate; there had been a weight loss of 6 pounds in two months. No history of intolerance to heat, of diarrhea or of emotional upsets was elicited. The eyes were said to have always been prominent. During the next four weeks spent at home in bed and for a week after her second hospital admission she had taken 150 mg. daily of 6-propyl-thiouracil. After a week of treatment signs of left ventricular failure had been more definitely manifest; the patient had been digitalized, with immediate improvement, and had been maintained on 0.1 gm. digitalis daily thereafter. She had continued to lose weight and was readmitted to the hospital two months before entry to the Massachusetts General Hospital. The physical findings had not changed. The outstanding laboratory values were a white-cell count ranging between 10,000 and 11,000, with 85 per cent neutrophils, a normal red-cell count, a + test for albumin in the urine, with 1 white cell and 1 red cell per high-power field in the sediment, and a specific gravity consistently between 1.015 and 1.020, a blood cholesterol of 137 and 180 mg., a fasting sugar of 115 mg. and a total protein of 6.6 gm. per 100 cc. and a basal metabolic rate of +79 per cent. X-ray films of the skull had been normal, and those of the chest had shown cardiac enlargement and slight congestion of both lung fields. An electrocardiogram had shown evidence of left ventricular strain and digitalis effect. An intravenous pyelogram had revealed a double right ureter. A phenolsulfonephthalein test and a serum nonprotein nitrogen had been normal. The hospital course was marked by a low-grade fever and rapid pulse and respirations. The blood pressure, taken three times a day and during sleep, had not varied appreciably, ranging between 200 systolic, 140 diastolic, and 190 systolic, 120 diastolic. A gallop rhythm and pulsus alternans had developed, but the patient had remained ambulatory without respiratory difficulty. Two months later she was referred to this hospital.

Physical examination revealed that the weight was 99 pounds, the normal having been 140 pounds. The patient was calm and did not appear acutely ill. The skin rash was still present. There were palpable lymph nodes in both groins and a palpable node in the posterior cervical region. The heart was enlarged to percussion. A Grade II systolic murmur and a diastolic "blow" were audible in the fifth interspace at the left border of the sternum. The thyroid gland was not palpable. Rectal examination revealed hard fecal material.

The temperature was 99°F., the pulse 144, and the respirations 30. The blood pressure was 180 systolic, 120 diastolic, in the left arm and 210 systolic, 150 diastolic, in the right arm.

Examination of the blood showed a red-cell count of 4,200,000, with a hemoglobin of 11.3 gm. The urine persistently showed a + to +++ test for albumin, and the sediment contained a moderate number of casts and 2 to 20 white cells per high-power field. A stool was guaiac negative. X-ray examination of the chest showed the heart to be greatly enlarged. The thyroid region was normal, and no substernal mass was visible. The esophagus was not deviated. One day later a plain film of the abdomen showed barium in the right side of the colon and a large amount of air in the rest of the colon.

An electrocardiogram disclosed a rate of 120, with normal sinus rhythm; the PR interval equaled 0.16 and the QRS complex 0.05 second, with normal voltage. There was a low T_1, a slightly inverted T_2 and an inverted T_3. The blood chloride was 96 milliequiv. per liter. The protein, cholesterol, nonprotein nitrogen, fasting blood sugar, calcium, phosphorus and alkaline phosphatase were normal. The glucose-tolerance curve (oral) was 93 mg. per 100 cc. fasting, 154 mg. after thirty minutes, 146 mg. after sixty minutes and 67 mg. after 120 minutes. The corrected sedimentation rate was 0.93 mm. per minute. The urea clearance was normal. The basal metabolic rate was +62 per cent.

In the hospital there was a persistent temperature of 99 to 100°F. The pulse and respirations were rapid, and the blood pressure was continuously elevated. The gallop rhythm heard previously was still present, and the neck veins pulsated. The circulation time (arm to tongue) was 15 seconds. The patient was cheerful and subjectively well until the end of the first hospital week, when she had a two-day episode of cramping abdominal pain and constipation without nausea or anorexia. The pain disappeared, but the constipation remained despite enemas and cathartics. Hard, lobular masses were palpated in the midabdomen and left lower quadrant. Proctoscopy revealed no fecal or tumor masses.

On the thirteenth and sixteenth hospital days x-ray films revealed a large amount of barium mixed with intestinal contents obscuring soft-tissue details in the abdomen. There were distention of the lower abdomen and mild paraumbilical tenderness. On the seventeenth day cramping pain again began, and the patient vomited several times. Distention increased, and peristalsis decreased. Additional enemas had no effect. A small amount of barium introduced by rectum showed an obstructing mass in the sigmoid. Its nature could not be determined, although it was thought to represent impacted feces. Some barium escaped around it into the colon. On the eighteenth and nineteenth days the white-cell count rose to 22,600. The temperature remained at 102°F.; the pulse became feeble, and peristaltic sounds disappeared. The blood pressure stayed high. It was decided to perform a cecostomy. At operation the cecum was greatly distended. A tube was inserted after deflation. The patient then began to vomit persistently and expired, apparently after aspiration of vomitus.

Differential Diagnosis

Dr. Paul D. White: When I read this case over, it looked like one for the book. I might add that Dr. Graybiel and I some day hope to publish a volume of unusual cases and rare types of heart disease.

One thinks of infection to account for the symptoms in a patient of this age. Another condition to account for them is thyrotoxicosis. Psychoneurosis is a possibility, but I should put infection and thyrotoxicosis first.

The pulse rate was out of proportion to the other findings except for the blood pressure. The combination of marked tachycardia and marked hypertension is unusual in either thyrotoxicosis or hypertension.

The skin showed areas of macular eruptions, some of which were pustular and some healing. That finding is confusing. Why it occurred, I have no idea. I do not know whether it fits in with my final diagnosis.

There is no statement whether the paroxysmal arrhythmia, auricular fibrillation or paroxysmal tachycardia had persisted. Thus, we have a patient with marked hypertension who could have had acute heart failure even without arrhythmia.

I do not know whether the prominence of the eyes was marked or simply a slight congenital exophthalmos with a slight lid lag. Therapy was evidently aimed at thyrotoxicosis, but left ventricular weakness became manifest, and despite the persisting tachycardia and hypertension, digitalization helped the symptoms of heart failure.

This is a characteristic record, I judge, of a hypertensive heart, without the need for diagnosis of any other kind of heart disease. At first, there was no evidence of renal insufficiency or any serious structural abnormality of the kidney. On admission the patient had lost a great deal of weight — over 40 pounds.

There is no statement regarding the appearance of the skin rash on admission. I suppose that it had the same appearance as previously.

Dr. Tracy B. Mallory: Can you describe the rash better, Dr. Beckman. Did it look like acne?

Dr. William Beckman: No; it was macular, with flat reddish lesions. It looked somewhat like a phenobarbital rash.

Dr. White: Was the patient receiving phenobarbital?

Dr. Beckman: No.

Dr. White: Were the lesions large?

DR. BECKMAN: I thought that they were definitely abnormal, about 2 cm. in diameter.

DR. WHITE: The murmur had not changed. There was a diastolic blow, but I judge that it was rather slight. Whether it could be attributed to the failure of the aortic valve to hold against such a high pressure as stated, I do not know, but I rather suspect that that is the answer, rather than endocarditis.

I assume that there was a good enough pulse in the feet, however. Can you answer that, Dr. Beckman?

DR. BECKMAN: Yes; there was.

DR. WHITE: That helps to rule out possible deformity in the aorta, in particular, coarctation, which can be attended by a difference of the blood pressures in the two arms. I should also like to know if that blood-pressure difference was noted elsewhere, or before or after this occasion. It was probably not a remarkable finding.

DR. BECKMAN: I thought that it was not remarkable. I do not remember being impressed by it at all.

DR. WHITE: One does find pressure differences normally in the two arms.

If the test is repeated, the blood pressure in the same arm is sometimes different the second time from that on the first occasion. I should not pay too much attention to that one observation.

Renal involvement was more evident on admission to this hospital.

A thoracic goiter — that is, a thyroid tumor in the mediastinum — was being looked for.

Was the barium in the colon that which was previously put in for study of the esophagus?

DR. BECKMAN: So far as I know.

DR. WHITE: The electrocardiogram was not diagnostic, nor was it a remarkable record. The T waves could have been low because of tachycardia.

We now come to the beginning of the symptoms in the abdomen, where there is indication of some trouble. According to the record, there appeared to be an unusual amount of air in the colon.

Was new barium given, or were the latest x-ray findings due to the old barium?

DR. BECKMAN: It was the same barium.

DR. WHITE: It had been in the gastrointestinal tract a long time. In other words, there was more and more evidence of intestinal obstruction.

In the discussion of the diagnosis, certain things are obviously important clues. These include the high basal metabolic rate, which must be taken into consideration, the high blood pressure with cardiac enlargement and failure resulting therefrom and the rapid pulse. Much effort was made in an unsuccessful attempt to find a thyroid tumor somewhere. The picture, of course, does not fit thyrotoxicosis. We do not expect to find hypertension in thyrotoxicosis, although other findings do fit — namely, the tachycardia, high basal metabolic rate, tremor, exophthalmos and weight loss. This patient certainly does not fit the picture of Cushing's disease. Except for the hypertension and heart enlargement and failure therefrom, the picture does not fit essential hypertension. We must put together the hypertension and the signs that do not go with hypertension as a rule. The abdominal symptoms and signs that appeared toward the end strongly suggest some degree of intestinal obstruction.

I believe that it is possible to fit most of this picture together, — although there are some clues that I am unable to make use of, such as the skin lesions, — if we make a diagnosis of an adrenomedullary cell or chromaffin-tissue tumor, which would be called a pheochromocytoma if located in one of the adrenal glands or a paraganglioma if occurring outside in the sympathetic ganglions. Some of these tumors grow to a large size, but I am not familiar with them. I have seen little of this disease, although a good many cases have been well described. Such tumors may conceivably obstruct the lower gastrointestinal tract, especially if outside the adrenal gland itself. The combination of symptoms and signs certainly fits the picture of what might be called the suprarenal sympathetic syndrome: tachycardia, hypertension, high basal metabolic rate, weight loss, tremor and so on. I cannot explain the skin lesions, however, by this condition. I thought of disseminated lupus as an explanation of the skin lesions, but the rest of the case does not back that up.

My diagnosis therefore is pheochromocytoma or paraganglioma, probably the latter, leading to marked and malignant hypertension with resulting cardiac enlargement and failure and in some way causing terminal intestinal obstruction. In patients with chromaffin-tissue tumors, paroxysmal attacks of hypertension and other symptoms frequently occur, but the hypertension often remains constant.

DR. OLIVER COPE: I should like to add certain information that is not in the record. I think it is only fair to place before Dr. White some of the complexities that faced the clinical service. I saw the patient because she was sent to this hospital with a question of one of the diagnoses that Dr. White has made — that is, pheochromocytoma. The other hospital had considered and rejected thyrotoxicosis. Five days after admission to this hospital the patient developed a pericardial friction rub. It was pointed out to me by one of the medical residents; it was clear and distinct. Am I correct, Dr. Beckman?

DR. BECKMAN: Yes; it was there.

DR. COPE: It was assumed that pericarditis was present.

DR. J. H. MEANS: Dr. Cope, you are familiar with the pseudopericardial friction rub?

DR. COPE: It was not one of the pseudopleuropericardial friction rubs heard over the pulmonic area; this pericardial rub was heard over the entire precordium and loudest over the apex impulse. It was not influenced by respiration. We went through that carefully. One physician, however, thought that it was not a pericardial rub.

DR. MEANS: It is well known that in moderate thyrotoxicosis a noise can be heard over the heart that sounds like a pericardial friction rub toward the base. We have been familiar with that for years. The thing to remember is that it is of no importance because if the thyroid gland is removed and the thyrotoxicosis cured, the noise disappears. I do not know how it is produced. This patient had a high metabolic rate, and I wonder if the kind of noise you are talking about might not have been of that variety.

DR. WHITE: It was probably due to bulging of the artery. A pericardial friction rub can be present without pericarditis.

DR. MEANS: Believe it or not, I had written down pheochromocytoma, question mark, before Dr. White mentioned it. I do not know whether that is the correct diagnosis. I had also thought of lymphoma, however. It did not satisfy me, but it had to be thought of. I thought of leukemia, but there was no indication of leukemia.

DR. JOSEPH C. AUB: The white-cell count was suggestive.

DR. MEANS: I should approach this case as Dr. White did. Because of the similarity of the symptoms to those of thyrotoxicosis, a number of methods for detecting that condition must be used but there is no evidence that they were employed in this case. The blood iodine, for instance, would have been of importance.

DR. BEVERLY TOWERY: It was normal.

DR. MEANS: If normal, it weighs heavily against thyrotoxicosis. Another method is to observe the uptake of radioactive iodine by the thyroid gland. The hyperplastic gland takes up more than the normal.

DR. RULON W. RAWSON: That was done, and the result was within normal limits.

DR. MEANS: I agree with Dr. White. The only other test that might have been used is creatine tolerance. I think that thyrotoxicosis can be ruled out, in spite of the marked elevation of the metabolic rate. I wrote down several causes of high metabolic rate. One was thyrotoxicosis, another leukemia, another fever, another a hole in the ear drum, and still another that the patient was apprehensive every time the apparatus was used and that the test was not basal. Another possibility is an abnormal amount of adrenaline. I remember that some years ago, when my metabolic rate was being tested every day for an experiment, it was always normal until one day it was +40 per cent. The technician asked if I had suddenly developed Graves's disease? I said no I did not have Graves's disease, but that on the way to the laboratory I had had an altercation, which raised the rate. I apparently had shot myself full of adrenaline in the altercation. I think that it would be reasonable to explain the high metabolism in this case on an excess of the only hormone other than thyroxine that I know of that has a characteristic calorigenic action, namely, adrenaline, which is a quick-acting hormone, whereas thyroxine is a slow-acting one. Adrenaline might be discharged continuously and thus give a sustained high metabolism. A tumor of the medulla of the adrenal gland might cause a continuous output of adrenaline, and I agree entirely with Dr. White that that is probably the diagnosis in this case. I cannot see any other diagnosis that could fit this combination of hypertension and hypermetabolism in the absence of thyrotoxicosis. If there is something else, it has not entered my field of consciousness.

One other point about a pheochromocytoma: we used to be taught that the characteristic picture was a series of seizures or hypertensive crises in which the patient might die, but that between these seizures the blood pressure was normal. Dr. White has told us that that is not true; hypertension may be continuous.

DR. AUB: There are several things concerning the adrenal glands that do not satisfy me, but at the same time the things that ought to be considered do not give a high blood pressure. Also, I am puzzled by the rash and the pericardial friction rub. I believe that we must think of either lymphoma or aleukemic leukemia to explain this picture.

DR. MEANS: Dr. Aub's point is well taken, and he may turn out to be correct, but it is difficult for me to believe that a lymphoma or a leukemia would produce such a marked elevation of the metabolic rate. My recollection is that Dr. Minot and I once found a fairly close parallel between the white-cell count and the metabolic rate. I do not believe that the ordinary case of lymphoma, with a more or less normal blood picture, has more than a moderate rise in metabolic rate.

DR. AUB: That may be true of lymphoma, but aleukemic leukemia may cause a high metabolic rate.

DR. MEANS: I suppose that a great deal was going on in the marrow.

DR. MALLORY: Dr. Beckman, have you anything to say?

DR. BECKMAN: I can only say that this case illustrates the harm of ignorance. I was impressed by the fact that the patient seemed to be so sick. She had lost 40 pounds and had developed heart disease that had gone rapidly into failure during the three months, and I thought that it was probably something akin to lupus erythematosus or rheumatic fever, with severe rheumatic carditis, and was willing to rule out the diagnosis of pheochromocytoma.

DR. RAWSON: There are three things that I should like to point out. Patients with leukemia and a high metabolic rate studied at the Huntington Hospital usually had large spleens, and the highest basal metabolic rates were observed in patients with so-called "agnogenic myeloid" metaplasia. The white-cell counts were 20,000 or less, with large spleens. I got the impression from some of the patients that a high basal metabolic rate was more related to the size of the spleen than to the white-cell count.

I also want to point out, as Dr. Cope has said, that this girl had a friction rub off and on. If the diagnosis of pheochromocytoma is made I think that that, rather than obstruction from tumor, would explain the constipation — the reaction of adrenaline on the smooth muscle of the intestinal tract.

DR. EDWARD F. BLAND: I agree with Dr. Beckman that this patient was profoundly ill. She presented the picture of severe systemic disease and suggested the possibility of lupus erythematosus without the skin lesions. We also considered severe rheumatoid arthritis and rheumatic fever. The service was more inclined to rheumatic fever, but that possibility did not impress the cardiac group. Dr. White's interpretation of the diastolic murmur from its description in the record is perfect. There was a slight diastolic blow along the left sternal border. I saw the patient only once during cardiac rounds and two studies suggested themselves, but I judge that she was too profoundly ill to undertake them. One was a pneumogram, and the other a histamine test. The latter is not without danger.

DR. BECKMAN: The first one was not done because we could not get rid of the barium.

DR. WILLIAM C. BURRAGE: I was asked to see this patient because, with Dr. Halsted and other members of the Sixth General Hospital, I had seen a case of pheochromocytoma in the military service. The patient was a thirty-two-year-old paratrooper who was being studied for a possible duodenal ulcer. We did a histamine test, employing 0.5 mg. of histamine, whereupon he promptly went into apparent collapse. The blood pressure, instead of showing hypotension, was 285 systolic, 160 diastolic. We knew that it had been normal on the previous day. In the course of two or three hours it dropped to normal; but for about two weeks following the episode the patient was quite ill. Electrocardiograms showed minor changes in the T waves and elevation of the ST segment. It is interesting that in 1935, the Mayo Clinic presented an article on the use of histamine intravenously to prove the presence of pheochromocytoma.* Three cases were reported in which the patients were given 0.025 mg. of histamine phosphate intravenously, with a systolic rise of at least 120 mm. of mercury and with a concomitant rise in diastolic pressure. It was believed that that was certainly a fair provocative test. We ourselves subsequently repeated the test with 0.02 mg. of histamine intradermally and obtained an elevation of 160 mm. in the systolic blood pressure. It is fair to say, however, that these patients are subject to sudden death and that the use of this test is not without danger.

DR. CHESTER M. JONES: Is it not true that in palpating one of these tumors too vigorously there is a risk as great as the injection of histamine? That risk should be considered before palpation is done.

DR. MALLORY: I should think so, and the danger also holds for air injection, without which one cannot discover which side the tumor is on.

*Roth, G. M., and Kvale, W. F. Tentative test for pheochromocytoma (using histamine injections). *Am. J. M. Sc.* 210:653-660, 1945.

CLINICAL DIAGNOSES

Intestinal obstruction.
Lymphoma?
Rheumatic heart disease?
Pheochromocytoma?
Hypertension.

DR. WHITE'S DIAGNOSES

Paraganglioma, or pheochromocytoma, with hypertensive heart disease and congestive heart failure.
Intestinal obstruction (terminal).

ANATOMICAL DIAGNOSES

Pheochromocytoma: left adrenal gland.
Cardiac hypertrophy.
Pulmonary congestion and edema.
Dilatation of cecum and ascending and transverse colon, with fecal impaction.
Fibrous pleuritis, old.
Emaciation.

PATHOLOGICAL DISCUSSION

DR. MALLORY: Autopsy showed a tumor of the left adrenal gland, between 6 and 7 cm. in diameter. On its surface were tiny fragments of cortex. The tumor, arising in the medulla, had grown expansively and had broken the cortex up into scattered fragments, apparently lying in the capsule of the tumor. The heart was markedly hypertrophied, weighing 420 gm., which for a girl of seventeen is extremely large. There was no trace of pericarditis to justify the friction rub. The kidneys were apparently normal grossly and histologically. The tumor histologically was a characteristic pheochromocytoma. There was no mechanical intestinal obstruction. The bowel still contained many large inspissated masses of feces, and the intestinal symptoms were evidently purely those of a maximal grade of constipation.

CASE 32512

Presentation of Case

A fifty-nine-year-old insurance executive entered the hospital because of an attack of "indigestion" followed by dyspnea and vomiting.

Six months previously the patient had had an attack of chest pain radiating down the left arm. A physician took an electrocardiogram, but details of the results were not available. The patient was placed on strict bed rest for six weeks, after which he was gradually permitted to get up and move around for the next week and a half. At about that time he had an episode of mental depression and a fear of going anywhere. No objective neurologic signs were noted. Three and a half months later, he started going to his office for two hours daily and gradually increased the time until just before the admission, when he was spending five and a half hours a day at the office.

Nineteen hours before admission the patient was awakened by an attack of "indigestion" but the pain soon moved up into the chest and radiated down the left arm; three hours later he became short of breath and vomited. Two and a half hours later he began to spit up frothy red material and his breathing sounded as if the throat were "full of water." A physician found the blood pressure to be 70 systolic, 40 diastolic, and the pulse to be 130; 15 mg. of morphine was given. Nine hours later, 1.2 mg. of Purodigin was administered. About an hour before admission the blood pressure had risen to 100 systolic, 70 diastolic, but the pulse remained at 130 and the patient was orthopneic. There were a few rales in the lungs; the heart sounds were distant, and there was a regular, gallop rhythm. At about that time bloody urine was passed.

On admission the heart was slightly enlarged to the left, and the sounds were faint and distant, with a regular gallop rhythm of 140. Persistent moist rales were heard throughout both lung bases, extending half way up the scapulas. The liver was barely palpable and questionably tender. There was no edema of the lower extremities.

The blood pressure was 100 systolic, 80 diastolic.

Examination of the blood showed a hemoglobin of 16.0 gm. and white-cell count of 23,000, with 92 per cent neutrophils. The urine had a specific gravity of 1.020 and gave a + test for albumin. The sediment contained frequent hyaline casts, rare red cells and 3 white cells per high-power field. X-ray examination revealed extensive, mottled, hazy density throughout both lungs, most pronounced in the middle and lower lung fields. The left leaf of the diaphragm and the outline of the left side of the heart were obscured.

An electrocardiogram (cardiette) taken on admission revealed a sinus tachycardia of 180. Low QRS voltage was greatest in Lead 3, where it measured 2.5 mm. There was an S wave in Lead 1 equal to 1 mm., and right-axis deviation was present. T_1 and T_{CF_3} were slightly inverted, T_2 and T_{CF_4} were flat, T_3 was diphasic and T_{CF_5} was upright. There were small R waves in Leads CF_2 and CF_4 and no R wave in Lead CF_5. A Q wave equal to 3 mm. was noted in Lead CF_5. A second tracing taken the next day revealed a somewhat increased rate; the T wave in leaf CF_4 had become much lower.

On the second hospital day a venesection was performed, and 500 cc. of blood was withdrawn. This resulted in improved breathing, but during the same evening breathing again became difficult and moist bubbling rales were heard throughout both lung fields. The pulse became weak, and the apical pulse was 150. The downhill course continued; two days later the blood pressure was 94 systolic, 80 diastolic. The pulse was 140 and weak but regular. Respirations were 40, and there was slight cyanosis despite oxygen administration. The patient died quietly on the fourth hospital day.

Differential Diagnosis

Dr. Howard B. Sprague: This record appears to be fairly straightforward, but the history is often deceptive. The first episode seems to be quite clear cut. Out of a clear sky, six months before the fatal illness, this man had had an attack of pain in the chest radiating down the left arm; it was sufficiently characteristic to suggest that he should have an electrocardiogram, whose results we do not know, but he received the textbook treatment for coronary thrombosis with myocardial infarction — bed rest for six weeks. The mental depression and fear of going anywhere are frequent in patients recovering from myocardial infarction. This patient, however, was able to go back to his work. We do not know whether, during the next period before the fatal attack, he had residual difficulties, such as angina on effort and dyspnea. He was then awakened by an attack of indigestion. It is noticeable that on each occasion there was the same pattern of indigestion, dyspnea, vomiting and radiation of pain down the arm. Shortly thereafter the patient developed pulmonary edema, with frothy sputum and a marked fall in blood pressure. Throughout this final fatal episode he had an extremely rapid tachycardia and a gallop rhythm was prominent. There was evidence of left ventricular failure and a marked increase in the rate, so that one can assume that two mechanisms produced the gallop rhythm, which was probably a "summation gallop rhythm," as it is called — namely, a third sound mechanism during the early stage of left ventricular filling superimposed on whatever sound is produced by auricular contraction.

At that time bloody urine was passed. I do not know whether that is significant, but it was later revealed that there were red cells in the sediment. The patient entered the hospital in shock, with faint and distant heart sounds, a low blood pressure, a

gallop rhythm and tachycardia. May we see the x-ray films?

Dr. James R. Lingley: There is extensive density on both sides of the chest, as described in the record. The density is hazy and involves the greater portion of both lungs. I think that the appearance is consistent with edema. I interpreted these films and was disturbed by this shadow at the left base, which I thought could possibly be due to an infarct, but so much edema is present that I do not believe that one can be certain.

Dr. Sprague: Can you say anything about the heart size? The record states that the heart was slightly enlarged clinically.

Dr. Lingley: I think that it probably was.

Dr. Sprague: The high white-cell count and the urinary findings seem to be consistent with a combination of shock and cardiac failure, although we must think of renal infarcts in such a situation. The electrocardiogram, which we must take as described in the record, is confusing. When we have, as we assume to be true in this case, more than one myocardial infarction, the electrocardiogram often loses its characteristic pattern, and the findings produced by the previous infarction are probably masked by the second one. A definite finding is the low-voltage electrocardiogram, with inversion of the T waves in Leads 1 and CF_5, which is out in the axilla, and rather small R waves in the leads taken to the left of the sternum and at the apex; there was no R wave in Lead CF_5. These findings are consistent with myocardial infarction of the anterior and apical type, probably rather lateral in position. I shall discuss that later. If we can assume that the T waves in Lead CF_4 became lower, at least extension of the electrocardiographic abnormalities toward the midline is indicated.

A venesection was performed. The patient's breathing was improved, but he died on the fourth hospital day.

There are a few things that bother me. In the first place, the pulse rate went up to 180, and the next day it was somewhat faster. That is an extreme degree of sinus tachycardia — in other words, a normal mechanism. It suggests that this was ectopic auricular tachycardia, perhaps an auricular flutter. Although normal sinus tachycardia can occur at this rate and since in this case the pulse varied apparently in steps between 130 and 180, this was probably a sinus mechanism rather than an abrupt change from a rapid ectopic tachycardia to a sinus tachycardia that was considerably slower. The electrocardiogram seems to me to reflect an infarction involving the anterior and apical regions of the heart, later complicated by posterolateral involvement. The T-wave depressions in Lead 1 and in the chest leads characteristic of anterior and apical infarction may be partly masked by changes in the posterior wall of the heart. A patient may die of myocardial infarction with a more normal looking electrocardiogram just before death than during the time of the first infarction. Because the auricle in this case showed such an extreme irritability, was there also auricular infarction? Auricular infarction is an extremely difficult condition to diagnose. It seems to be associated with abnormalities in auricular rhythm, such as auricular fibrillation, auricular flutter and changes in the T waves of the auricle. The T waves of the auricle are not ordinarily seen unless auriculoventricular block is present to separate the auricular complexes from the ventricular, and to allow one to see the normal inverted T waves. In a few cases of auricular infarction described in the literature these auricular T waves have become upright.

The question of pulmonary infarct always arises in cases of this sort. Statistically we are justified in saying that pulmonary infarction occurs. I bring the possibility of pulmonary infarction into the discussion only to reject it. At least, this sudden episode suggests pulmonary edema and left ventricular failure. There had been no pain in the chest, and the character of the sputum was consistent with acute pulmonary edema. It is possible that there was a renal embolism, which brings up the question whether or not following the original infarction a mural thrombus of the ventricle was a source for emboli. One would certainly be brave to suggest that six months after an infarction this man had a coronary embolus from the left ventricle. The first case, I believe, in which the diagnosis was suggested clinically was described by Dr. Louis Hamman* shortly before the war; the patient, a young woman without heart disease who was thought to have coronary embolism from thrombi in the pulmonary veins during a respiratory infection, recovered, and the diagnosis was not proved. It is much more probable that in the case under discussion there was an extension of a severe degree of atherosclerosis and occlusion of the coronary tree. I therefore believe that the patient had a myocardial infarction involving the left ventricle, probably the anterior apical portion first, that he later had an extension — probably laterally — that resulted in a wide degree of infarction of the left ventricle, that the findings do not suggest septal involvement unless it was in the anterior part of the septum and that there were probably mural thrombi of the left ventricle; there is a vague possibility of involvement of the auricle by infarction and of infarcts in the kidney.

Dr. Robert S. Palmer: Does the right-axis deviation in the electrocardiogram make you think more seriously of pulmonary embolism than of infarction?

Dr. Sprague: Of course that entered my mind, but a high percentage of patients developing anterior infarction have a shift of the electrical axis to the right. It is true that those who have a posterior

*Hamman, L. Coronary embolism. *Am. Heart J.* 21:401-422, 1941.

infarction have a higher percentage of shift of the axis to the right, but I have decided against infarction of the posterior part of the septum. The right-axis deviation was possibly due to one of at least three mechanisms. I was willing to discard pulmonary embolism as the cause.

DR. BENJAMIN CASTLEMAN: Is not right-axis deviation in cases of myocardial infarction most frequently due to septal involvement, with bulging into the right ventricle?

DR. SPRAGUE: Such a situation is likelier with posterior involvement of the septum. There has been some argument about the mechanisms of this shift of axis. I should hesitate to make a diagnosis of posterior septal infarction, because we have no indication of bundle-branch defect or auriculoventricular block, which would be fairly likely.

DR. LOWREY F. DAVENPORT: In a case that came up for discussion on the surgical service the question was raised whether one is likelier to find coronary infarction with a normal electrocardiogram or pulmonary infarction with a negative x-ray examination. What is your experience?

DR. SPRAGUE: I think that pulmonary infarction with a negative x-ray examination is more probable.

DR. TRACY B. MALLORY: Do you want to challenge that remark, Dr. Lingley?

DR. LINGLEY: No.

CLINICAL DIAGNOSES

Coronary heart disease.
Acute myocardial infarction.

DR. SPRAGUE'S DIAGNOSES

Old coronary occlusion, with infarction of anterior apical region of left ventricle.
Fresh coronary occlusion, with infarction of posterolateral area of left ventricle and mural thrombi of left ventricle.
Possible infarction of anterior part of interventricular septum, with auricular infarction and renal infarcts.

ANATOMICAL DIAGNOSES

Coronary sclerosis, with recent thrombosis of circumflex branch of left coronary and old recanalized thrombosis of descending branch of left coronary artery.
Myocardial infarction, recent, massive: posterolateral aspect of left ventricle.
Myocardial infarction, healed, apical, with mural thrombus.
Arteriosclerosis, generalized, moderate.
Pulmonary edema, acute, massive.

PATHOLOGICAL DISCUSSION

DR. MALLORY: Autopsy showed a hypertrophied heart, which weighed 500 gm., and as Dr. Sprague predicted, evidence of two episodes of infarction of the myocardium. The anterior surface of the left ventricle and the adjacent part of the interventricular septum showed an old dense fibrous scar consistent with an infarction six months previously. Overlying this area was a large mural thrombus, which was partially organized. The fresh infarction was in the posterolateral aspect of the left ventricle, and the two infarcts together involved approximately two thirds of the entire ventricle. Little living musculature remained. There were two points of occlusion in the coronary arteries, which could be correlated with the separate myocardial lesions. In the descending branch of the left coronary artery was an old area of narrowing with calcification that seemed to have a trace of recanalization no wider than 0.5 mm. in diameter; in the circumflex branch a fresh thrombus, about 1 cm. in length, was still red and had evidently caused the second episode.

The lungs were rather interesting. They were markedly and diffusely edematous, the combined weight being 1900 gm. They did not present the usual appearance of acute pulmonary edema of cardiac origin. The transudate into the alveolar sac is ordinarily a thin watery fluid, such as the frothy fluid coughed up by this patient at the initial episode. At the time of death, however, the alveoli were filled with a protein-rich fluid, which in fixation coagulated almost like thyroid colloid and in which large numbers of red cells were found. There were a number of tiny thrombi in the small arterioles, but no gross pulmonary emboli. Nothing was found that could be called an infarct of the lung, but I believe that the patient did have a shower of minute pulmonary emboli. Since no gross infarcts were found we did not explore the leg veins in this case. I cannot say what the source was, but I think that sometime during the last day or two of life, a shower of minute emboli probably changed the character of the pulmonary findings, although it did not produce frank infarction. Because of the hematuria we were interested in the kidneys but found nothing whatever.

DR. SPRAGUE: These pulmonary findings could not be explained on a thrombotic basis?

DR. MALLORY: Perhaps they could be. I am unable to decide, but at any rate it is an unusual phenomenon.

DR. SPRAGUE: You have not seen that with ordinary congestive failure?

DR. MALLORY: These lungs looked more like those seen in acute nephritis than the lungs of cardiac failure.

DR. SPRAGUE: The posterior septum was not involved?

DR. MALLORY: No.

The New England Journal of Medicine

Formerly

The Boston Medical and Surgical Journal

Established 1828

OWNED BY THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY AND PUBLISHED UNDER THE JURISDICTION OF THE COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATIONS

Richard M. Smith, M.D., *Chairman*

James P. O'Hare, M.D. Conrad Wesselhoeft, M.D.
Oliver Cope, M.D. John Fallon, M.D.

Official Organ of
THE MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY
and
THE NEW HAMPSHIRE MEDICAL SOCIETY

EDITORIAL BOARD

Joseph Garland, M.D. Chester M. Jones, M.D.
Shields Warren, M.D. Harvey R. Morrison, M.D.
C. Guy Lane, M.D. Maxwell Finland, M.D.
Henry R. Viets, M.D. James M. Faulkner, M.D.
Robert M. Green, M.D. Carroll B. Larson, M.D.
Chester S. Keefer, M.D. Francis D. Moore, M.D.
Fletcher H. Colby, M.D. C. Stuart Welch, M.D.
Robert L. Goodale, M.D. Vernon P. Williams, M.D.

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Thomas H. Lanman, M.D. Donald Munro, M.D.
Henry Jackson, Jr., M.D.

Walter P. Bowers, M.D., EDITOR EMERITUS
Robert N. Nye, M.D., MANAGING EDITOR

ASSISTANT EDITORS

Clara D. Davies Robert O'Leary

SUBSCRIPTION TERMS: $6.00 per year in advance, postage paid, for the United States (medical students, $3.50 per year); Canada, $7.04 per year (Boston funds); $8.52 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

MATERIAL should be received not later than noon on Thursday, two weeks before date of publication.

THE JOURNAL does not hold itself responsible for statements made by any contributor.

COMMUNICATIONS should be addressed to the *New England Journal of Medicine*, 8 Fenway, Boston 15, Massachusetts.

CHRISTMAS 1946

THERE can be no beginning without an ending; no ending without the commencement of something new. A successful termination of the process of gaining an education in a properly constituted hall of learning was once termed, by some inspired educator, a commencement. It is, for the individual, the ending of a probationary period and the beginning of a new phase of personal existence; the conclusion of a somewhat rudimentary activity and the inauguration of a broader experience. Life is full of commencements and graduations and closing of books and opening of new accounts and endings and beginnings.

And so Christmas, which marks the beginning of a new era, annually reaffirmed, marks also the ending of an older period that has made its contributions to the progress of man and is ready to depart.

Christmas, not so many years ago, was considered a pagan festival by our unctuously righteous forefathers, and indeed it was, in its fundamentals, just that. Marking approximately the end of the season of shortening days and the almost imperceptible beginning of the sun's return, it was an important date on the calendar in the forests of northern Europe, where the days were short and cold and the nights were long and dark.

Its Christian significance goes back to the second century A.D., when the birth of Christ began to be celebrated, and it is reported that the Emperor Diocletian, learning that a number of Christians were commemorating this blessed event, set fire to the building, whereby they all perished.

The Christian cycle developed in the fifth to eighth centuries, in which the winter solstice, celebrated by all nations as marking the renewal of life in nature, was appropriately accepted by the Church as the time to celebrate also the dawning of a new spiritual light on the earth. Since that period we have had dual forms of observance: the deeply religious ritual of the Christian Church, combined with the merrier pagan reaction to a faint promise of spring—a convenient association, but frowned on by our ancestors, the Puritans.

The customs of Christmas, of which the Merry Christmas that we now wish our readers is not the least important to us, are too firmly fixed for their origins to detract from the supreme value of the day. It is the day of that good will which may yet allow us to live together in harmony. It is the day on which we settle the accounts of a dying year and look forward, perennially optimistic, to a new year, of which more anon.

FALSE PROPHET

ON November 11, 1943, the *Journal* acknowledged the passing of another milestone in the long struggle to ensure a safe and satisfactory milk supply for the population of the Commonwealth. This particular milestone was a newly adopted regulation of the Boston Health Department, effective on September 30 of that year, putting an end to the sale of raw milk in the City of Boston, regardless of its source.

Some years earlier the sale of all raw milk in the city, unless certified by the Boston Medical Milk Commission, had been prohibited; in 1930 the commission, on its own initiative and against the opposition of the American Association of Medical Milk Commissions, had voted to permit the pasteurization of milk on farms under its certification. The association now accepts the pasteurization of certified milk, and the Boston commission requires it. And so the slow steps have been taken leading toward as safe a milk as can be procured for as large a percentage of the population as possible, with the knowledge always before us that bacterial contamination makes milk unsafe—contamination not only with the tubercle bacillus and *Brucella abortus* but also with the streptococcus, the typhoid bacillus, the dysentery-producing organisms and many others.

It leaves us aghast, therefore, to read in the November 5 issue of the *Boston Traveler* in "Personal Health Service," a column contributed by William Brady, M.D., not only the author's unique classification of milk but also his reasons for defending that classification against all comers.

Dr. Brady's classification of the grades of milk is as follows: first choice — certified milk; second choice — Grade A raw milk from a tuberculin-tested herd; and third choice — any fresh milk, scalded or boiled one minute. "Any old milk," according to Dr. Brady, "regardless of its source, quality or purity, is made safe for infant, child, invalid or adult by scalding, that is, by bringing to a boil and boiling for one minute." (The accepted definition of scalding is bringing to a boil; the one minute is Dr. Brady's contribution.)

Dr. Brady's two reasons for placing raw milk in first and second places (he apparently assumes that certified milk is necessarily raw) are that undulant fever from ingested milk is a rare disease, and that raw milk in his opinion tastes better than parboiled or scalded milk. Although at one point he mentions pasteurized milk, indicating that he is aware of its existence, it nowhere enters into his classification. It is not by chance that all the milk now legally sold in Boston and a large percentage of that distributed elsewhere in the Commonwealth are pasteurized.

The pasteurization of milk, even of clean milk, needs no justification in these columns, nor is it possible anywhere to justify the use of dirty milk, even when sterilized, if clean milk can be made available. Supposedly pure milk may become contaminated with pathogenic organisms, and pasteurization makes assurance of purity doubly sure. This fact has been accepted by public-health authorities for years.

Dr. Brady is certainly welcome to his own opinions on these matters so long as he keeps them to himself. When he uses the pages of newspapers to advocate dangerous and discarded principles, however, some effort should be made to protect the public from his irresponsible doctrines.

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY
POSTWAR LOAN FUND

The Postwar Loan Fund has been set up, and all discharged medical officers who were members of the Massachusetts Medical Society in good standing at the time of their entry into the service may apply for loans from this fund. For further information apply to:

George L. Schadt, *Chairman*
Postwar Loan Fund
8 Fenway
Boston 15, Massachusetts

MASSACHUSETTS MEDICAL SOCIETY

DEATHS

BARKER — Williston W. Barker, M.D., of Dorchester, died November 26. He was in his sixty-fifth year.

Dr. Barker received his degree from Harvard Medical School in 1906. He was a member of the New England Pediatric Society and a fellow of the American Medical Association.

His widow, two sons and a daughter survive.

HUTCHINSON — Charles M. Hutchinson, M.D., of Cambridge, died November 26. He was in his seventy-seventh year.

Dr. Hutchinson received his degree from Dartmouth Medical School in 1894. He was a fellow of the American Medical Association.

His widow and a daughter survive.

MORGAN — Charles R. Morgan, M.D., of Medford, died November 28. He was in his sixty-ninth year.

Dr. Morgan received his degree from Tufts College Medical School in 1907. He was a fellow of the American Medical Association.

His widow, two sons and three daughters survive.

MOULTON — Allen T. Moulton, M.D., of Boston, died November 22. He was in his fifty-seventh year.

Dr. Moulton received his degree from University of Maryland School of Medicine and College of Physicians and Surgeons in 1911.

His widow survives.

PHELPS — John S. Phelps, M.D., of Lynn, died December 3. He was in his eighty-first year.

Dr. Phelps received his degree from Harvard Medical School in 1893.

A niece and two nephews survive.

ROY — Joseph N. Roy, M.D., of Webster, died March 19. He was in his seventy-fifth year.

Dr. Roy received his degree from Baltimore University School of Medicine in 1902. He was a fellow of the American Medical Association.

A HUNDRED YEARS AGO

A circular has been issued by a committee of the Berkshire Medical District, addressed to the profession of Massachusetts, in which are set forth, in plain language, the grievances of the practitioners on the west side of the mountain. They apprise all whom it may concern that an application will be made to the Legislature, the next session, praying that the Massachusetts Medical Society may be reorganized, and in default of such re-organization, that the profession in the County of Berkshire may be constituted a separate and distinct medical society. The fact is, the opinion is entertained that all the essential executive officers are invariably held by persons in Boston, or near by — and as some of the malcontents have often asserted, their portion of the members are only parts and parcels of the medical machinery to hold up one or two men before the community as those whom the multitude of doctors delight to honor. They say, too, that the old trick of serving out sop by giving the interior of the State a *vice*-president, occasionally — a post that no one covets — will no longer work. All this has frequently been sounded in the ears of the Fellows on anniversary meetings, but it produced no amelioration, and now a desperation is manifested that will certainly re-make or break the old Society. — As the Boston dentist Dr. J. F. Flagg says, everyone who has any sympathy for human suffering and all who are called upon professionally to perform painful operations must feel desirous to avail themselves of the means of diminishing or destroying that state of consciousness which recognizes all violence done to the sensitive tissues of the body, while such operations are in process. He understands, however, that the free use of the *letheon* has been ceded only to the surgeons of the Massachusetts General Hospital. In spite of Dr. J. C. Warren's admonition that the *letheon* should never be employed except under the inspection of a judicious and competent person, he asks why, if he or any other reputable practitioner wishes to avail themselves of any of the possible effects of an article of the materia medica, they must purchase the right to use it and use it as a patent medicine? — A Fellow writing anonymously asks whether any patent has been obtained for the *modus operandi* of reconciling the principles and avowed objects of the Massachusetts Medical Society with the recent practice of some of its leading members. He suggests that as new patents come out for new discoveries in medicine, the country practitioners might take turns with the city practitioners in writing the puffs and paying for the patent, exercising, of course, all due meekness and quietness while the patenting business is going on. — Dr. J. D. Mansfield of South Reading says that it seems to him not only ridiculous but absolutely wrong for any physician to adopt a course of action so entirely contrary to the spirit of the rules of the Massachusetts Medical Society as that assumed by the Boston surgeons. Physicians in his vicinity, he is satisfied, will use the ether if they have occasion so to do; and if ether alone does not answer the purpose they can easily find a compound that will do as well as the *patented* vapor. — Dr. A. L. Peirson of Salem disagrees with such views. Having used the new gas successfully in three cases, he believes that Dr. Morton and Dr. Jackson, at least, are entitled to the hearty thanks of the profession for their discovery. If some hunter up of obsolete theories should prove that such a thing had before been thought of, or tried, still these gentlemen are entitled to the credit of having made it, for the first time, perfectly available to the suffering, and submitted it to the test of those competent to decide on its merits, without being content to rest its pretensions on nonprofessional credulity or popular notoriety. — Dr. Henry J. Bigelow reports that a few days since, he tied the Femoral Artery of a patient who was unable to pay for the operation. He found no difficulty in obtaining the gratuitous use of the ethereal vapor; nor could he conceive that others would in similar circumstances. — We learn that in the United States with a population of 20,000,000 of people, there are about thirty medical schools, in which there are probably an average annual number of 4500 students, 1300 of whom are yearly graduated. No wonder there is such a prodigious competition for professional existence. — It seems that the War Department may be somewhat annoyed by persons wishing employment as surgeons in the Army. What will become of all the young doctors if some outlet is not found for them? — Dr. Nathan Holmes, of St. Louis, Mo., announces that whiskey, or any other stimulus, freely given till there is a high pulse, will cure the bite of the rattlesnake. He says that he doubts whether fifty rattlesnakes could poison a man when fully drunk. — Smallpox is again creeping on toward New England. Dr. Thomas Sanborn of Newport, New Hampshire, reports ten cases in Goshen, all vaccinated several years pre-

vious, but probably with impure virus. In a great number of exposures to variolous contagion, not a single one of those vaccinated on the day or previous to exposure had the varcoloid and no bad consequences resulted. — Another great discovery is announced in France by M. Pelouze, the chemist, viz., priming gun cotton with fulminating mercury. The same great man proposes to feed mankind on wood. Old bedsteads, broken chairs, and fractured table legs yield, it is said, azote enough to sustain the invading army of Mexico. — As usual there is an excellent class in attendance on the medical lectures at Yale College, the present season. The number does not equal some other institutions, but in no place is the course of instruction more perfect or thorough. — Extracted from the *Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, December, 1846.

R. F.

MASSACHUSETTS DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH

FREE WHOLE BLOOD THROUGH HOSPITALS

Several Bay State hospitals are now co-operating with the Massachusetts Blood Donor Program by providing free, whole blood to all patients, regardless of their financial status. (Hospitals may continue to charge their usual fee for administration.) Under this plan, the hospital blood banks operate in much the same manner as previously, except for the following changes:

Relatives of patients are asked to replace only one pint of blood for each unit required for the patient.

Current donations to the hospital blood bank are considered as contributions to the state program.

The Department of Public Health sends regular supplies of whole blood to maintain these banks at a safe level; these supplies represent a return to the community of the blood donated by residents of the community through the Mobile Unit.

The list of hospitals that have adopted this program is as follows:

Burbank Hospital, Fitchburg
St. Luke's Hospital, New Bedford
Hillcrest Hospital, Pittsfield
House of Mercy Hospital, Pittsfield
St. Luke's Hospital, Pittsfield
Waltham Hospital, Waltham
Westfield State Sanatorium, Westfield
Addison Gilbert Hospital, Gloucester (to begin as soon as installation of refrigeration equipment is completed).

Any hospital desiring to set up a free, whole-blood program should work out preliminary arrangements with the local chapter of the American Red Cross. After initial plans are drawn up, the State blood laboratory should be consulted regarding final arrangements whereby the whole blood can be supplied to the hospital.

MOBILE-UNIT VISITS

The Mobile Unit of the Massachusetts Blood Donor Program will make the following visits during late December and early January:

PLACE	DATE
Wilmington	December 30 and 31
Haverhill	January 7, 8 and 9
Weymouth	January 14
Lowell	January 15, 16 and 17

BOOK REVIEWS

Acute Injuries of the Head: Their diagnosis, treatment, complications and sequels. By G. F. Rowbotham, B.Sc. (Manch.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.). With a foreword by Norman M. Dott, M.B., Ch.B. (Edin.), F.R.C.S. (Edin.). 8°, cloth, 424 pp., with 201 illustrations. Baltimore: The Williams and Wilkins Company, 1945. $8.50.

This book was first published in 1942 in England, where it has since enjoyed a well deserved popularity. There, as in the United States, neurosurgeons are few and far between outside the large medical centers, and the majority of head injuries are treated by general surgeons, for whom this volume is an excellent guide. Profusely and beautifully illustrated, it leaves no question of pathology, diagnosis, treatment or operative technic unanswered. Although American neurosurgeons may disagree with certain aspects of the answers, the basic principles are beyond argument. The crisp, clear text is characteristic of the best British medical writing. The book is highly recommended to students and interns, as well as to all who treat head injuries.

The Art of Medicine in Relation to the Progress of Thought: A lecture in the history of science course in the University of Cambridge, February 10, 1945. By A. E. Clark-Kennedy, M.D., F.R.C.P. 12°, paper, 48 pp. Cambridge, England: University Press, 1945. 75 cents.

Clark-Kennedy, in this lecture delivered at Cambridge University, briefly reviews the evolution of medicine from Hippocrates to the present time. The Hippocratic period, from the sixth century B.C. to the death of Galen at the end of the second century B.C., was notable for three great contributions: the observation of disease as an objective phenomena and the keeping of accurate records of cases; the development of high moral standards and the adoption of an ethical code, the Hippocratic oath; and the establishment of the idea of the physician as a necessary aid to living in human society. The Renaissance period, beginning with the publication of the anatomy of Vesalius in 1543 and ending with the publication of the first complete book on physiology of the human body by René Descartes, was notable for the work of Leonardo da Vinci, Vesalius, William Harvey, Malpighi, Descartes and Sydenham and for the advance of surgery. The third period, which comprises roughly the last hundred years and is notable for many great contributions to biology and medicine, includes Darwin's *Origin of Species*, Pasteur's disproof of the spontaneous generation of life, the discovery of the bacterial cause of many diseases, Virchow's theory of cellular pathology, Mendel's work on genetics, Lister's antiseptic and aseptic surgery, Pavlov's description of conditioned reflexes, Freud's chemotherapy, increasing knowledge of viruses and genes and the discoveries of insulin, the sulfonamides and penicillin.

Clinical Neurology. By Bernard J. Alpers, M.D., Sc.D. (med.). 4°, cloth, 797 pp., with 232 illustrations and 58 tables. Philadelphia: F. A. Davis Company, 1945. $8.00.

The subject of neurology is fully covered in this new textbook by a qualified author that is aimed to give medical students and practitioners a full knowledge of the neurologic conditions likely to be encountered in practice. The text is clear, the material is well organized, the illustrations in general are excellent; and there is a good index. Many will miss references to the literature, but for the audience that the author had in mind, the book is a satisfactory one and

unusually free from errors. It is not an unusual book but rather a standard text, similar to many that have been published in the past. The author has shown excellent discrimination in selecting the illustrations and in making the text readable. The book, however, is not distinguished in the sense that it presents a new point of view; its value lies in the careful methods used to analyze the principles of neurologic syndromes, particularly as they appear in the more frequent pathologic conditions.

BOOKS RECEIVED

The receipt of the following books is acknowledged, and this listing must be regarded as a sufficient return for the courtesy of the sender. Books that appear to be of particular interest will be reviewed as space permits. Additional information in regard to all listed books will be gladly furnished on request.

Pathology of Tropical Diseases: An atlas. By J. E. Ash, M.D., director, Army Institute of Pathology, Army Medical Museum; and Sophie Spitz, M.D., pathologist, Army Institute of Pathology, Army Medical Museum. 4°, cloth, 350 pp., with 941 illustrations. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders Company, 1945. $8.00.

This new atlas has been written to fill a gap in the literature of tropical diseases. An introductory text precedes each series of illustrations. Emphasis has been placed on diseases that have proved to be of greatest significance from a military standpoint and that are likely to be of importance to the civilian profession. Illustrations are based on the collections of the Army Institute of Pathology in the Army Medical Museum, with additional material from civilian sources. This work should prove valuable as a reference source in its particular field.

A Manual of Surgical Anatomy: Prepared under the auspices of the Committee on Surgery, Division of Medical Sciences, National Research Council. By Tom Jones and W. C. Shepard. 12°, cloth, 254 pp., illustrated. Philadelphia and London: W. B. Saunders Company, 1945. $5.00.

This manual of surgical anatomy completes the series of military surgical manuals edited by the Committee on Surgery of the National Research Council and primarily intended for the use of medical officers of the United States Army and Navy. The volume consists of one hundred and thirty-nine pages of illustrations and one hundred and fifteen pages of an explanatory index. This small manual should prove valuable to medical students and civilian surgeons for ready reference purposes.

Doctors at War. Edited by Morris Fishbein, M.D., chairman of the Committee on Information, Division of Medical Sciences, National Research Council. 8°, cloth, 418 pp., with 82 illustrations. New York: E. P. Dutton and Company, Incorporated, 1945. $5.00.

This collective work makes available the personal accounts of many of the medical leaders who directed the work of vital military and civilian agencies during the war years. The whole field of military medicine is covered from Selective Service to rehabilitation centers. Chapters are also included on the medical activities of the Veterans Administration, the American Red Cross and the National Research Council during World War II. This book, written by sixteen leading authorities responsible for organizing medical welfare, is intended for the layman as well as the doctor and should be in all public and medical libraries and should prove interesting to all physicians. The text is excellently edited by Dr. Fishbein and is well printed with a good type on good paper.

A Textbook of Neuro-Anatomy. By Albert Kuntz, Ph.D., M.D., professor of microanatomy, St. Louis University School of Medicine. Fourth edition, thoroughly revised. 8°, cloth, 478 pp., with 325 illustrations. Philadelphia: Lea and Febiger, 1945. $6.50.

This third edition of a standard reference work has been thoroughly revised and enlarged in the light of new knowledge gained through the efforts of many investigators working during the period since the publication of the second edition. The text has been in part reorganized and rewritten, and an attempt has been made to incorporate the essential findings recorded in the recent literature. This text should be in the libraries of all neurologists and medical reference collections.

Howell's Textbook of Physiology. Edited by John F. Fulton, M.D., Sterling Professor of Physiology, Yale University School of Medicine. Fifteenth edition. 8°, cloth, 1304 pp., with 507 illustrations. London: W. B. Saunders Company, 1946. $8.00.

This fifteenth edition of Howell's textbook should be considered a new textbook of physiology, since it is the joint work of twenty-four contributors, edited by Dr. Fulton; the first fourteen editions were written solely by Dr. Howell. The various contributors, all authorities in their particular field, have brought their subjects up to date, including the knowledge gained during World War II. Many new chapters have been added, and many others have been rewritten in their entirety. This new text should prove of value as a standard reference work.

The Autonomic Nervous System. By Albert Kuntz, Ph.D., M.D., professor of microanatomy, St. Louis University School of Medicine. Third edition, enlarged and thoroughly revised. 8°, cloth, 687 pp., with 91 illustrations. Philadelphia: Lea and Febiger, 1945. $8.50.

This fourth edition of an authoritative text has been thoroughly revised and in part rewritten. The text has not been materially extended, although new material has been incorporated, including more complete and accurate accounts of the anatomic and functional relations of the diencephalon and the corpus striatum and the conduction pathways for visceral impulses. Also, new data concerning cortical projection areas, the connections of subcortical centers with the cerebral cortex and the relation of these centers in the extrapyramidal projection system, the arrangement of the cortical neuron, the synaptic connections of afferent fibers within the cortex and the functional relation of cortical neurons with one another are included. The book is well printed on good paper with a good type and should be in the reference collections of all neurologists and medical libraries.

A Textbook of Surgery. By American authors. Edited by Frederick Christopher, M.D., associate professor of surgery, Northwestern University Medical School, and chief surgeon, Evanston (Illinois) Hospital. Fourth edition, revised and reset. 4°, cloth, 1548 pp., with 1483 illustrations on 762 figures. Philadelphia and London: W. B. Saunders Company, 1945. $10.00.

This fourth edition of a standard authoritative composite text on surgery, first published in 1936, has been thoroughly revised and reset. Two important new sections have been added, one on military surgery and the other on chemotherapy and surgical infection, including the use of penicillin and the sulfonamides. Other entirely new sections include actinomycosis, burns, shock, indolent ulcers, vascular-tissue tumors, tumors of the sympathetic nervous system, fractures of the radius and ulna, tumors of the breast, inflammations of the chest wall, wounds of the thorax, pilonidal sinuses and cysts, the peritoneum, diverticulitis and ulcerative colitis, unusual hernias, diverticulums of the urinary bladder, diseases of the vulva and vaginal fistula. This work should prove valuable as a reference source to all physicians and surgeons and should be in all medical libraries.

Principles of Dynamic Psychiatry, including an Integrative Approach to Abnormal and Clinical Psychology. By Jules H. Masserman, M.D., Division of Psychiatry, Department of Medicine, University of Chicago. 8°, cloth, 322 pp., with 4 plates. Philadelphia and London: W. B. Saunders Company, 1946. $4.00.

The purposes of this work are to provide an orientative introduction to the principles of modern dynamic psychiatry, to outline the applications to the technics of clinical diagnosis and to demonstrate the rationale and methods of effective therapy.

(*Notices on page xvii*)

(Continued from page 918)

NOTICES

FRANCIS AMORY SEPTENNIAL PRIZE

In compliance with the terms of a gift under the will of the late Francis Amory, of Beverly, Massachusetts, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences offers a substantial prize for outstanding work addressed to the alleviation or cure of diseases affecting human reproductive organs. The gift provides a fund whose income may be awarded at seven-year intervals — "as a prize and gold medal, or other token of honor or merit" — to any person or persons for work of extraordinary or exceptional merit in this field. In case there has appeared work of a quality to warrant it, the next award will be made in 1947. Awards will be made for what in the judgment of the Committee on the Amory Fund appears to be the most outstanding contribution or contributions in the field as outlined and as based on published work and recognized accomplishment for the current seven-year period.

No formal applications and no essays or treaties are solicited, but suggestions will be welcome from any appropriate source that will be of aid to the committee in making a wise selection.

Recommendations may be addressed to Secretary, Amory Fund Committee, American Academy of Arts and Sciences, 28 Newbury Street, Boston.

MISSISSIPPI VALLEY MEDICAL SOCIETY 1947 ESSAY CONTEST

The Seventh Annual Essay Contest of the Mississippi Valley Medical Society will be held in 1947. The society will offer a cash prize of $100, a gold medal and a certificate of award for the best unpublished essay on any subject of general medical interest (including medical economics and education) and practical value to the general practitioner of medicine. Certificates of merit may also be granted to the physicians whose essays are rated second and third best. Contestants must be members of the American Medical Association who are residents of the United States. The winner will be invited to present his contribution before the twelfth annual meeting of the Mississippi Valley Medical Society to be held at Burlington, Iowa, on October 1, 2 and 3, 1947, the society reserving the exclusive right to first publish the essay in its official publication — the *Mississippi Valley Medical Journal* (incorporating the radiologic review). All contributions shall be typewritten in English in manuscript form, submitted in five copies, not to exceed 5000 words, and must be received not later than May 1, 1947. The winning essays in the 1946 contest appear in the January, 1947, issue of the *Mississippi Valley Medical Journal*. Further details may be secured from Harold Swanberg, M.D., Secretary, Mississippi Valley Medical Society, 209-224 W. C. U. Building, Quincy, Illinois.

SOCIETY MEETINGS AND CONFERENCES

October 11–May 14. Metropolitan State Hospital. Page 398, issue of September 12.

January 9. Recent Advances in Surgery. Dr. Fiorindo A. Simeone, Pentucket Association of Physicians. 8:30 p.m. Haverhill.

January 14. Harvard Medical Society. Amphitheater, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital. 8:00 p.m.

February 7. American Board of Obstetrics and Gynecology. Page 238 issue of August 15.

April 28–May 2. American College of Physicians. Page 206, issue of August 8.

May 20–22. Massachusetts Medical Society. Annual meeting. Hotel Statler, Boston.

June 9–13. American Medical Association. Page 698, issue of November 7.

June 30–July 3. American Urological Association. Hotel Statler Buffalo.

September 8–12. American Congress on Obstetrics and Gynecology. Page 636, issue of October 24.

District Medical Society

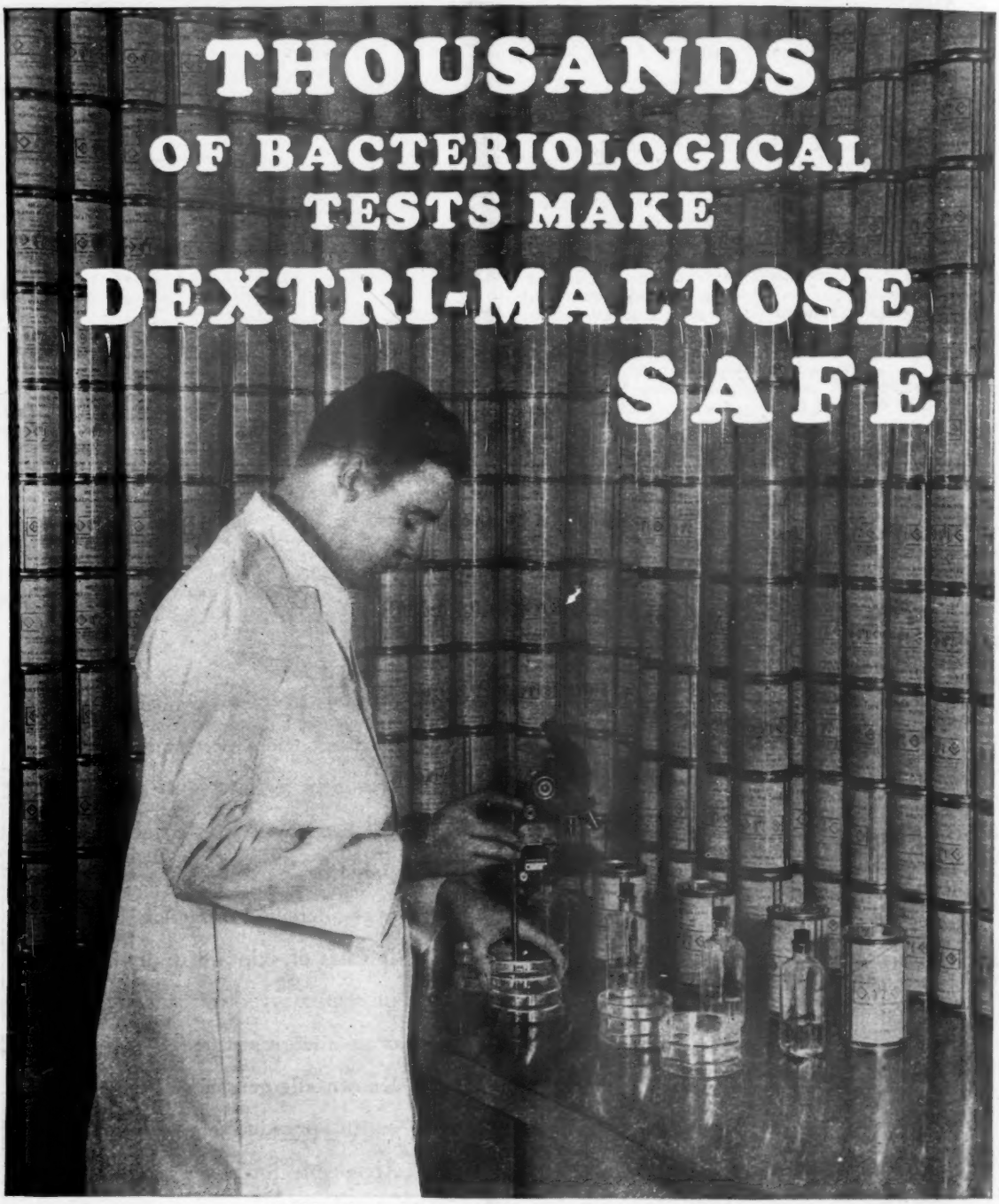
PLYMOUTH

January 16. Brockton Hospital, Brockton.
February 20. Moore Hospital, Brockton.
March 20. Goddard Hospital, Brockton.
April 17. State Farm, Bridgewater.
May 15. Lakeville Sanatorium, Lakeville.

Marcelle
HYPO-ALLERGENIC
COSMETICS

HYPO-ALLERGENIC cosmetics have become a part of the treatment regimen of the allergic patient. Physicians routinely prescribe Marcelle hypo-allergenic cosmetics in cases of skin sensitivity and in respiratory disturbances of an allergic nature. Known allergens have been omitted or reduced to a minimum. Acceptable for advertising in publications of the American Medical Association.

MARCELLE COSMETICS, Inc.
1741 NORTH WESTERN AVENUE
CHICAGO 47, ILLINOIS



Skilled bacteriologists constantly test Dextri-Maltose

THOUSANDS of samples of Dextri-Maltose, secured both during the course of manufacture and after packing, are continually analyzed bacteriologically. This close correlation between laboratory and factory results in a product having a remarkably low bacterial count. A quarter of a century of clinical success has demonstrated that such ceaseless vigilance is indispensable to safety. Here, where the life and health of the infant and the reputation of the physician are in the balance,—VALUE, NOT PRICE, IS THE TRUE MEASURE OF ECONOMY.

SANITARY CONTROL OF DEXTRI-MALTOSE . . . (NO. 2 OF A SERIES)

Please enclose professional card when requesting samples of Mead Johnson products to cooperate in preventing their reaching unauthorised persons
Mead Johnson & Company, Evansville, Ind., U. S. A.

The New England
Journal of Medicine

Copyright, 1946, by the Massachusetts Medical Society

Volume 235 DECEMBER 26, 1946 Number 26

PROBLEMS ARISING IN THE TREATMENT OF SYPHILIS WITH PENICILLIN

WILLIAM R. HILL, M.D.*

BOSTON

THIS report deals with the therapeutic pitfalls encountered in 125 patients with various types of syphilis who were treated with penicillin at the Massachusetts General Hospital subsequent to November, 1944. All these patients were hospitalized and treated for periods ranging from eight to fifteen days. Penicillin in aqueous solution was administered intramuscularly in doses of 20,000 to 40,000 Oxford units every three hours, day and night. The total dose was from a minimum of 1,200,000 to 2,400,000 Oxford units. Arsenicals and bismuth were not used concomitantly with penicillin, but in most patients with interstitial keratitis or neurosyphilis, fever therapy supplemented the treatment with penicillin.

PENICILLIN RESISTANCE

Late Syphilis

In this series the majority of patients with late syphilis who had exhibited persistently positive serologic reactions (Wassermann fastness) and who had received adequate treatment with arsenicals and bismuth before penicillin therapy was begun failed to show an appreciable reduction in the serologic titer. Occasionally, a negative serologic reaction was noted immediately following penicillin therapy. Re-examination some months later showed that the change was only temporary.

The results in the cases of acute interstitial keratitis treated with penicillin were unpredictable. Penicillin alone was administered to 3 patients in total doses of 1,200,000 to 2,400,000 Oxford units. This was combined with malaria therapy in 1 case and with typhoid vaccine to produce fever in another. Two patients who were treated with penicillin alone experienced favorable clinical results; no subjective or objective improvement was noted in the remaining 3. One patient, who improved clinically and in whom, after ten months' follow-up study, a serologic reversal was obtained, had been treated with a total dose of 1,200,000 Oxford units of penicillin alone.

*Assistant in medicine and in dermatology, Harvard Medical School; assistant physician and assistant in dermatology in charge of the South Medical Clinic (Syphilis), Massachusetts General Hospital.

Three patients who had advanced optic atrophy — 1 with congenital, and the other 2 with acquired syphilis — failed to respond clinically to a total dose of 2,400,000 Oxford units, which each received over a period of eight days. No improvement in the visual fields had been noted six months after therapy had ended. One patient with deafness due to involvement of the eighth cranial nerve was treated with 1,200,000 Oxford units but did not respond favorably.

None of the 5 patients with neurosyphilis with lightning pains showed any change in the character or intensity of the pains following treatment with a total dose of 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin. One patient who had neurosyphilis and gastric crises did not benefit when a total dose of 900,000 Oxford units was given intrathecally, together with 2,400,000 Oxford units by the intramuscular route.

O'Leary, Brunsting and Ockuly[1] reported no improvement in gastric crises, ataxia or incontinence in persons with neurosyphilis; nor was clinical improvement noted in their cases of early dementia paralytica in which penicillin alone was given.

Favorable results have been reported in late cutaneous syphilis.[2] Recently, however, I have had the opportunity of examining a patient with an extensive destructive gumma involving the center of the face, including the nasal septum, and hard palate who had received 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin before admission, without improvement. Therapy with induced malaria completely resolved the lesion.

Early Syphilis

We have noted no evidence of penicillin resistance in this type of case. Tyson,[3] however, reported the case of a colored man who had primary syphilis. The dark-field examination was positive. He was treated with a total dose of 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin intramuscularly in the course of four days. The penile lesion did not heal. *Treponema pallidum* was seen on dark-field examination of the lesion four months later. At that time, also, lesions of secondary syphilis were present and a

serologic test was reported as positive. Retreatment consisted of 600,000 Oxford units of penicillin, in addition to eight hours of fever therapy; this caused resolution of the lesions. Three months later, the serologic tests were reported negative. The lesson to be learned is that the time element (in this case, four days) is more important in cure than the total dose. The duration of penicillin therapy (four days) also appears to have been significant in Beerman and Ingraham's case[4] in which treatment failed. In both cases the time was too short to sustain a therapeutic blood level of the drug.

Limitations of Therapy

Relapse

The effectiveness of a new antispirochetal agent in early syphilis is judged by the incidence of relapse, both clinical and serologic, following its use. Relapse has been defined as either a persistent, rising serologic titer or clinical evidence of progression of the disease. Its implications regarding public health are obvious.

Among 75 patients with early syphilis treated at the Massachusetts General Hospital, 2 had serologic and 3 had clinical (mucocutaneous) relapses — a rate of approximately 7 per cent in patients followed for at least six months. One of the latter group, a woman five months' pregnant with secondary syphilis, had been treated with 1,200,000 Oxford units of penicillin. At the time of delivery of a full-term, normal-appearing infant, the mother's serologic reaction was positive although tending toward negativity. The serologic reaction in the infant was negative until the third month, when it became positive. At that time, both the mother and the infant presented cutaneous lesions suggestive of secondary syphilis. From the perianal lesion of the infant, material taken for a dark-field examination revealed *Tr. pallidum*. Progress after treatment with double the total dose for the mother — 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin — and a total dose of 1,200,000 units for the infant has been satisfactory. Beerman and Ingraham[4] reported a somewhat similar case in which the same dose was given in four days. This patient, who had not been cured of syphilis, had an infectious relapse and transmitted the disease to the infant about the time of delivery.

In a group of 27 pregnant women with early syphilis who were treated with penicillin by Ingraham and his co-workers,[5] the rate of clinical and serologic relapse was 11 per cent.

Moore[6] reported that the incidence of relapse when penicillin was administered alone was in direct relation to the total dose given by the intramuscular route in a period of seven and a half days. It was greatest with 60,000 units and least with 1,200,000. Relapse appeared to be more frequent after intravenous use than after intramuscular administration of comparable doses.

In a report by the Committee on Medical Research and the United States Public Health Service[7] on the treatment of early syphilis with penicillin, the lowest cumulative failure rate — 15 per cent at the end of eleven months' follow-up study — occurred following the administration of a total dose of 2,400,000 Oxford units. With a total dose of 60,000 units, the rate was 62 per cent.

In a series of cases of early syphilis reported by Moore et al.,[8] patients with seronegative primary syphilis treated with intramuscular penicillin showed a relapse rate of 3.2 per cent. The rate was 5.0 per cent in those with seropositive primary syphilis, and 9.8 per cent in those with secondary syphilis. Leifer[9] reported that 96 patients with early syphilis treated with a total of 1,200,000 Oxford units had a relapse rate of 9.6 per cent. Leifer's series also included 2 patients who had neurologic relapses. Although the seriousness of this complication was appreciated, it was not encountered in the series at the Massachusetts General Hospital.

The lowest incidence of relapse[8] and the most favorable serologic response was seen in a small group of patients treated with 60,000 and 300,000 Oxford units of penicillin, together with a known subcurative dose of Mapharsen. Similar results have been reported in patients treated with penicillin and bismuth.[7]

Observation of 69 infants treated for infantile congenital syphilis revealed serologic relapse in 5 patients, with clinical relapse in 2 of these cases.[10] Serologic relapse occurred in three to six months after treatment, and clinical relapse at six months.

Serologic and clinical relapse in the cases of early syphilis in this series was noted between the third and the ninth month, but the danger period extended to the end of the second year following the original treatment.

Reinfection

Reinfection as opposed to relapse is infrequent. Of 150 supposed reinfections, clinicians associated with the Central Statistical Unit agreed to fulfillment of adequate criteria of reinfection in only 2 cases.[7]

Although one case failed to fulfill these rigid criteria, it portrayed a frequent pitfall referred to as "pingpong syphilis" (Schoch and Alexander[11]), which occurs uniquely in penicillin-treated syphilis. A male patient was discovered to have a dark-field-positive chancre, for which he was given 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin intramuscularly. A month later, his wife developed a vulvar lesion. Her serologic reaction at that time was positive, but no dark-field examination was performed. Early in the next month she received 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin intramuscularly. Three weeks later the husband noted a penile lesion on the opposite side from the original chancre. Dark-field examination was negative at that time but was reported positive for *Tr. pallidum* a month later. It is reasonable to believe that the husband after infecting his wife was cured

of the disease by penicillin but became reinfected after his wife developed the lesion.

In both relapse in early syphilis and reinfection, retreatment should consist of double the previous dose or more, with the addition of arsenic and bismuth. For data on this phase, reference to a report of the Committee on Medical Research and the United States Public Health Service[12] is advised. The decision to retreat usually arises between the third and the twelfth month following the original therapy.

Reactions

Although the incidence of severe reactions is insignificant when compared with those attending routine treatment with arsenic and bismuth, reactions do occur among patients treated with penicillin.

Shocklike Reactions

The Herxheimer reaction was noted in 75 per cent of patients with early syphilis in this series. In such cases, within the first eight hours and most frequently after the second injection, a rise in temperature to from 100 to 103°F. occurs. The patient complains of chilliness, headache, backache and malaise. There may be an exacerbation of preexisting lesions. This does not call for discontinuation of therapy. The patient becomes symptom free in another twelve hours. According to Stokes, Beerman and Ingraham,[13] this reaction occurs in 20 per cent of patients with late syphilis who are treated with penicillin. It may be grave, as is evidenced in the report of Lentz and his group,[14] who observed threatened abortion in 2 pregnant women treated for early syphilis with penicillin. This occurred within eighteen hours after the beginning of treatment in one case and within forty-eight hours in the other. The drug was discontinued immediately but was resumed in full dosage in twenty-four hours, without recurrence. Lentz et al. believe that this type of Herxheimer reaction may be referred to as "placental shock." In another article, Ingraham and his associates[5] report that a patient with early latent syphilis in the fourth month of pregnancy aborted on the fourth day after the beginning of penicillin therapy. In this case, treatment was begun cautiously, with a low dosage of penicillin for the first three days. Goodwin and Moore[15] do not agree that the reaction was due to penicillin.

Leavitt[16] noted that of 21 pregnant patients treated with penicillin, 8 manifested symptoms of uterine activity, consisting of uterine cramps or bleeding, or both. In 2 cases, evacuation of the contents of the uterus occurred. In Beerman and Ingraham's[4] series, a patient had a miscarriage during the course of treatment, and in another case, it was necessary to stop treatment until the symptoms of threatened miscarriage had subsided some weeks later.

One infant with congenital syphilis suddenly experienced severe, nearly fatal collapse forty-eight hours after treatment had been begun.[10] Three infants died during or soon after treatment (twenty-four hours, seven days and nine days, respectively). All the infants were under two months of age and were in poor general condition. Two other infants died (five weeks and fourteen weeks, respectively) after penicillin therapy. Whether these deaths were due to penicillin, directly or indirectly, is not known. It is prudent, in the penicillin treatment of debilitated children, to employ considerable caution.[17]

The 2 cases of cardiovascular syphilis reported by Dolkart and Schweimlein[18] in which anginal symptoms appeared shortly after the beginning of penicillin therapy are examples of a therapeutic paradox — a shocklike reaction that occurs at times in other vital structures, such as the liver. In all cases in which the possibility of therapeutic shock may be anticipated, it is wise to reduce the penicillin dosage by three fourths to a half for the first forty-eight hours. This reduction may be compensated for by prolongation of the course of treatment. In the present series, untoward reactions were not observed in a patient treated with penicillin who had syphilis and hypertensive cardiovascular disease and who was decompensated, or in a person who had cardiovascular syphilis with aortic regurgitation.

Neymann and his co-workers[19] reported 2 fatal cases following the use of penicillin intrathecally. They stated that the route is dangerous if more than 30,000 units are injected and that the daily injection of this dose prolonged for more than five days is hazardous. Their patients who died following such treatment exhibited tenseness at first. This was followed by generalized muscular twitching and finally by severe convulsions.

In this series a patient developed postarsenical jaundice, from which he appeared to make an uneventful recovery. Three months later he returned to the hospital for study and was given 2,400,000 Oxford units of penicillin over a period of eight days. Soon, the jaundice reappeared. This was followed by a progressively fatal course. A post-mortem diagnosis of subacute yellow atrophy was made. The question whether the penicillin was responsible for death cannot be answered satisfactorily. In the presence of previous liver damage, however, penicillin should be employed cautiously if at all.

Sensitization Reactions

Only 2 patients in this series developed urticaria while undergoing penicillin therapy for syphilis. But according to Anderson,[20] from 2 to 5 per cent of patients treated with penicillin develop urticaria. This may appear on the first day of treatment or may not become apparent until several days after treatment has been completed. It usually develops during the second week. Occasionally, it is severe,

but in most cases it is mild and frequently disappears even if treatment is continued.

Another type of allergic response is a vesiculobullous or papular eruption, generally followed by desquamation. This also occurs in the first twenty-four hours. The continuation of therapy in these cases aggravates the disease.

Transient gastrointestinal reactions, consisting of nausea, vomiting and diarrhea, have been noted in syphilitic patients treated with penicillin.

The maximal dose of penicillin that can safely be given to man has not been determined. So far as is known, penicillin is not incompatible with any other antisyphilitic drug.

Public-Health Aspects

Masking of Syphilis

In 1 case in this series the treatment of gonorrhea with penicillin during the incubation period of syphilis masked the disease. The diagnosis of syphilis was delayed for six months, and during the interval the patient infected his wife. Walker and Barton[21] reviewed 8 cases in which patients with gonorrhea were treated with 100,000 Oxford units of penicillin — given in one day — during the incubation period of syphilis. Such a small dose of penicillin, although capable of curing the gonorrhea, is likely to suppress the primary and secondary manifestations of a concomitant early syphilitic infection but does not prevent recurrences. Under these circumstances, the patient is denied the benefit of adequate treatment for syphilis in the seronegative stage, in which the chances of cure are greatest, and the public is exposed to a definite source of infection. In most cases the patient's condition is diagnosed weeks or months later when he is seen with a clinical or serologic relapse.

Magnuson and Eagle[22] stated that, with the increasing use of penicillin for gonorrhea, it is probable that the number of aborted, delayed or symptomatically acquired lesions of early syphilis will increase. MacKenzie and Wrong[23] therefore advise the use of sulfonamides rather than penicillin in cases of urethritis in which a coincidental infection with syphilis is suspected. These authors noted that penicillin administered during the incubation period of syphilis in subcurative doses modified the early bacteriologic and serologic findings. In their cases the appearance of the chancre was delayed to from sixty to seventy days, rather than the usual twenty-six days, and the serologic reaction became positive in four to five months, instead of an average of forty-five days, from the date of the infection. They also found that when the primary lesion of syphilis appeared, it was necessary to perform repeated dark-field examinations before a positive result was obtained. Therefore, it seems necessary to subject patients receiving penicillin for gonorrhea to a six months' follow-up study for syphilis. Any patient who has gonorrhea and shows an early Herxheimer reaction,[21] evidenced by a rise in temperature after the first injection of penicillin, should be examined for syphilis.

Another pernicious habit concerns the blanket use of penicillin in mucocutaneous ulcerations, in which such treatment may mask the coincidental development of syphilis. A patient in this series had been treated for an ulcerative genital lesion by a physician with 600,000 Oxford units of penicillin, peanut oil and beeswax mixture intramuscularly, with no attempt to diagnose the condition by dark-field examination or pretreatment serologic reaction. This treatment, which was inadequate for early syphilis, was sufficient to render the dark-field examination negative for *Tr. pallidum* and probably delayed the development of a positive serologic reaction. To protect such patients and the community at large, it is necessary to accept the diagnosis of syphilis under these conditions and to offer treatment sufficient to cure.

Another case was that of a young woman with an ulceration of the lower lip who had been treated with penicillin troches. The medication caused the lesions to regress temporarily, but several weeks later, when the diagnosis was suspected, a dark-field examination revealed *Tr. pallidum*. A serologic test taken at that time was positive.

Lapse of Treatment

In general, experience with this group of patients revealed that case holding is far more difficult for penicillin-treated early syphilis than for patients treated under the arsenic and bismuth regime. Under the latter, the patient is satisfied that something positive is being done at each visit — namely, treatment. On follow-up study after penicillin treatment he is merely "looked at" and blood is drawn for a serologic test. This circumstance, together with the early favorable reports of the test, lulls him into complacency. One of the great advantages of the arsenic and bismuth regime, from a public-health viewpoint, was that patients with early syphilis received some treatment continuously during the first year and a half or two years of the disease, the time of greatest relapse.

The Returning Veteran

High on the list of problems in public health in the treatment of syphilis with penicillin will be the follow-up and case-holding system for the returning members of the armed forces who have been treated for syphilis with penicillin while in the service. The family physician will undoubtedly share in this aspect of the problem. He should therefore be acquainted with the following facts, if his patient and the community are to be protected.

All service personnel who have been treated for syphilis while members of the armed forces are informed before discharge what is expected of them in following up their treatment and are told where

this treatment can be obtained. They are instructed to present their separation-report leaflet to the physician of their choice, informing him that the type, amount and dates of treatment are on file at the state health department. This leaflet shows the results of serologic tests, including a report of the examination of the cerebrospinal fluid taken before discharge from the service. The treatment these patients have had is listed on Form 78A. If for some reason this form is not obtainable from the state health department, or if further information is desired, the physician can write to the Bureau of Medicine and Surgery, United States Navy, or to the Preventive Medical Service, Office of the Surgeon General, United States Army, in Washington. With this information at hand, the attending physician should be able to reach some decision on future follow-up study of the patient.

At the Massachusetts General Hospital, patients with early syphilis who have been treated with penicillin are seen for follow-up examinations (including at each visit a complete physical examination, with special attention to the skin and mucous membranes, and a quantitative serologic test) every two weeks for the first year. At the end of the first year, if there has been no clinical relapse and serologic tests are negative, another examination of the cerebrospinal fluid should be made. During the second year, the patient should be seen at least every three months. Attention is again called to clinical and serologic relapse, which is most frequent in the first two years after the initial treatment for early syphilis. At the end of the second year, assuming that all findings are negative, the patient is placed on a yearly follow-up basis for the remainder of his life; the wiseness of programs that advocate following the treated veteran for a maximum of only five years is doubtful. Again, assuming that the patient is progressing satisfactorily, an examination of the cardiovascular system, including roentgenology and fluoroscopy, is made five years after treatment has been completed. This entire subject, together with the action taken on it by the armed forces and civilian public-health authorities and with the part the civilian physician and the veteran himself play in it, has been reviewed in detail by Perkins.[24]

It is further realized that men and women returning from the service have a responsibility in this program that they may, for various reasons, choose to neglect. Although proper methods of handling this situation exist in the state and local departments of public health, the private physician is lost when the patient fails in his duty. In certain states and communities, however, the private physician can, by communicating with the department of public health, by telephone or in writing, obtain the services of a trained social worker in venereal disease, who will get in touch with the lapsing patient. In this capacity, the social worker acts as the private physician's confidential representative, urging the patient to continue under the care of his physician. Persons failing to respond to this approach should be reported to the proper state or local public-health department for more aggressive action.

Marriage

When should a person who has had early syphilis and who has been treated with penicillin marry? My policy has been to advise postponing marriage until two years after the blood serologic reaction had become negative, provided that during this interval the patient is free from clinical manifestations and exhibits a persistently negative serologic reaction. At the end of this probationary period a spinal-fluid test must also be negative. Anything short of this regime invites disaster.

Summary

Although many of the untoward results of penicillin therapy will be remedied as experience with penicillin increases, especially when more studies become available in which various combinations of other antisyphilitic drugs are used in conjunction with penicillin, therapeutic overenthusiasm on the part of the practicing physician must be tempered by the facts presented above.

It is the duty of the physician who treats syphilis to know the types of the disease in which results with penicillin are inconclusive, to understand such therapeutic pitfalls as lapse, relapse, resistance, reinfection and the problems of retreatment and to familiarize himself with reaction hazards. It is encumbent on him to protect the public health by encouraging the returning veteran to continue the splendid work that the armed forces have performed in the treatment of early syphilis and by advising against the ill timed marriage of patients who have been treated for early syphilis with penicillin. Finally, a high index of suspicion regarding syphilis will protect the practicing physician from unwittingly adding to the reservoir of hidden syphilis by administering treatment that may mask the disease.

520 Commonwealth Avenue

References

1. O'Leary, P. A., Brunsting, L. A., and Ockuly, O. Penicillin in treatment of neurosyphilis. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:698-700, 1946.
2. Stokes, J. H., Beerman, H., Ingraham, N. R., Jr., Lentz, J. W., Morgan, H. G., Gammon, G. D., Steele, W., Rose, E. K., and György, P. Penicillin in late syphilis: interim report. *Am. J. Syph., Gonor. & Ven. Dis.* **29**:313-333, 1945.
3. Tyson, W. G. Early syphilis resistant to treatment with penicillin: report of case. *J. Invest. Dermat.* **6**:279, 1945.
4. Beerman, H., and Ingraham, N. R., Jr. Recent advances in management of syphilitic pregnant woman. *M. Clin. North America* **29**: 1463-1476, 1945.
5. Ingraham, N. R., Jr., Stokes, J. H., Beerman, H., Lentz, J. W., and Wammock, V. S. Penicillin treatment of syphilitic pregnant woman. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:683-688, 1946.
6. Moore, J. E. Chemotherapy of syphilis. *Am. J. Syph., Gonor. & Ven. Dis.* **29**:185-199, 1945.
7. Committee on Medical Research and United States Public Health Service. Treatment of early syphilis with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **131**:265-271, 1946.
8. Moore, J. E., Mahoney, J. F., Schwartz, W. H., Sternberg, T. H., and Wood, W. B. Treatment of early syphilis with penicillin: preliminary report of 1418 cases. *J. A. M. A.* **126**:67-73, 1944.

9. Leifer, W. Treatment of early syphilis with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **129**:1247-1251, 1945.
10. Platou, R. V., Hill, A. J., Ingraham, N. R., Jr., Goodwin, M. S., Wilkinson, E. E., and Hansen, A. E. Penicillin in treatment of infantile congenital syphilis: brief preliminary note. *J. A. M. A.* **127**:582, 1945.
11. Schoch, A. G., and Alexander, L. J. Treatment of early syphilis with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:696-698, 1946.
12. Committee on Medical Research, United States Public Health Service and Food and Drug Administration. Changing character of commercial penicillin: with suggestions as to use of penicillin in syphilis. *J. A. M. A.* **131**:271-275, 1946.
13. Stokes, J. H., Beerman, H., and Ingraham, N. R., Jr. *Modern Clinical Syphilology: Diagnosis, treatment, case study.* Third edition. 1332 pp. Philadelphia and London: W. B. Saunders Company, 1944.
14. Lentz, J. W., Ingraham, N. R., Jr., Beerman, H., and Stokes, J. H. Penicillin in prevention and treatment of congenital syphilis: report on experience with treatment of 14 pregnant women with early syphilis and 9 infants with congenital syphilis. *J. A. M. A.* **126**:408-413, 1944.
15. Goodwin, M. S., and Moore, J. E. Penicillin in prevention of prenatal syphilis. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:688-694, 1946.
16. Leavitt, H. M. Clinical action of penicillin on uterus. *J. Ven. Dis. Inform.* **26**:150-153, 1945.
17. Ingraham, N. R., Jr., Stokes, J. H., Beerman, H., Lentz, J. W., György, P., and Rose, E. K. Penicillin treatment of syphilitic infant. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:694-696, 1946.
18. Dolkart, R. E., and Schweimlein, G. X. Treatment of cardiovascular syphilis with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **129**:515, 1945.
19. Neymann, C. A., Heilbrunn, G., and Youmans, G. P. Experiments in treatment of dementia paralytica with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **128**:433, 1945.
20. Anderson, D. G. Treatment of infections with penicillin. *New Eng. J. Med.* **232**:423-429, 1945.
21. Walker, A. E., and Barton, R. L. Treatment of gonorrhea with penicillin during incubation period or early phase of syphilis — review. *J. Ven. Dis. Inform.* **26**:241-244, 1945.
22. Magnuson, H. J., and Eagle, H. Retardation and suppression of experimental early syphilis by small doses of penicillin comparable to those used in treatment of gonorrhea. *Am. J. Syph., Gonor. & Ven. Dis.* **29**:587-596, 1945.
23. MacKenzie, D. J., and Wrong, N. M. Penicillin therapy in early syphilis. *Canad. M. A. J.* **54**:443-446, 1946.
24. Perkins, G. E. Subsequent treatment of separatee. *Bull. Ven. Dis.* (Mass. Soc. for Social Hyg., Inc.) **9**: (No. 1) 2, 1946.

THE MEDICAL-CARE PROBLEM IN THE UNITED STATES*

LOUIS H. BAUER, M.D.†

HEMPSTEAD, NEW YORK

I SUPPOSE that there is no problem quite so controversial in the United States as that of medical care. We hear a great deal of propaganda — in its modern connotation, not its original one. It is not information; it is information on one side, an attempt to sway people into changing their opinions, regardless of facts. The medical profession and the whole subject of medical care have been the object of considerable vicious propaganda of that order for the last several years.

It is quite true that medical care in many areas of the United States is not what it should be, and that it is susceptible of a great deal of improvement. Many things that are said about it, however, are definitely not true. Of course, those things are said with the idea of deluding the public, so that they will accept something quite foreign to the American idea of how things should be done.

One of the subjects most frequently discussed is the matter of Selective Service statistics. It is constantly stated that these statistics showed that American manhood is falling apart. The facts are that although 4,217,000 men were rejected, 582,000 of those were rejected for mental deficiency, including 250,000 illiterates, and about 701,000 for neuropsychiatric defects. The psychiatrists would be the first to admit that those men could not have been made fit for medical service, no matter how much medical care they received. Furthermore, out of the total number, there were those who were totally blind or totally deaf, as well as those without an arm or a leg.

Therefore, when the statistics are analyzed down to the last man, it is found that not over 15 to 20 per cent, and probably not even that number, could have been salvaged for the armed forces with any medical care. Most of those rejected who were given an opportunity to have the defects corrected refused. Furthermore, people fail to consider that the medical standards of the United States Army and Navy were the highest in the world. Men rejected by our forces crossed the line into Canada and were accepted. No one would say that the cadets at West Point and Annapolis were in poor physical shape. Yet the fact remains that not more than 40 or 50 per cent pass the physical examination for flying.

Many other charges are made that do not concern medical problems at all. For example, as I have pointed out before, there was a cartoon several years ago showing a woman in rags and a sad state of malnutrition, surrounded by children in a similar condition, and the cartoon was entitled, "These people need medical care." That was used as propaganda to overturn our system of medical care in the United States. The people portrayed needed a great many other things worse. If they had been properly clothed and housed and fed, they probably would have needed little medical care. The problem is really economic; it becomes medical because of the economic factors, and all the medical care in the world will not solve the problem. The cure of the evil is an economic one, which is the community's responsibility and not primarily that of the medical profession.

One of the points of the American Medical Association program is that people should have proper housing, clothing and food, and that they should obtain these on an individual basis whenever possible; when it is not possible — for example, if they are misfits in the community — the community must take care of them, and so on up to higher levels if the local resources are inadequate. Thus, again, a certain section of the population that is in need of medical care is eliminated if the problem is

*Presented at the annual meeting of the New Hampshire Medical Society, Manchester, May 14, 1946.

†Member, Board of Trustees, American Medical Association.

considered from an economic rather than a medical standpoint.

Another aspect of medical care is that of public health and preventive medicine. Half the counties in the United States do not have a full-time public-health service. In other sections the department of public health is under political control, and there is no efficiency of administration. It would not be feasible, of course, for every county in the United States to have a full-time public-health department. Indeed, there are five counties in the United States with only five persons per square mile; they could not afford it and would not need it. But neighboring counties could join and form a district health department, with a traveling health service. This could be done in most states within their own economy. If state funds are lacking, there is a legitimate opportunity for the federal government to help, leaving the control of the situation in local hands.

It is much better to prevent disease than to cure it after it has started, and the control of many diseases is dependent on the quality of public-health facilities, of sewage and mosquito control and of water and milk supplies. Some of the diseases can be entirely eliminated by proper public-health measures. Again, there is no necessity for pouring in medical care.

The shortage of physicians in certain areas is widely discussed. The doctor does not settle in a certain community primarily because there are not facilities for him to bring up his family and educate his children, or for competent practice. He has been trained to practice a high type of medicine, and when he goes to a community and finds no adequate facilities he either leaves or remains and practices poor medicine, which is even worse. The solution is the provision of hospital and diagnostic facilities in these areas. That approach is the main substance of the Hill–Burton Bill in Congress — providing such facilities throughout the country where they are not now available, the states retaining control over these institutions constructed with federal money. In some areas the lack of medical care will thereby, to a certain extent, be solved; in others it may be necessary to provide a subsidy for a physician to go to an area because of the small number of patients to be cared for. This problem can be solved through voluntary agencies.

Medical care has become more expensive, I believe, primarily because of the increased science that has developed. Seventy-five years ago, medicine was not a science but an art; it is now an art, as well as a science. There are those who wish to throw the art out the window and make medicine 100 per cent science, but the result would not be satisfactory. There is still the individual touch in medicine, as well as the effect. You men know, as well as anybody in the world, that the treatment in two cases of pneumonia cannot be identical merely because the diagnosis is the same. Psychology is involved in the treatment of every patient — in the so-called "doctor-patient relation," which is one of the reasons for the success of the American system of medicine, preventing the doctor from being exclusively scientific and the patient from being merely a case number.

The increased expense is not so much in the care that the physician gives — he is paid little more than he was a generation ago for a house call or an office visit; the cost is in diagnosis. The doctor must have expensive pieces of apparatus, as well as complicated procedures, to practice competent medicine today. He must have equipment for x-ray films, electrocardiograms, blood chemical studies and so forth, all of which cost the patient money. It is those matters that need attention and whose solution will be aided by some such means as the Hill–Burton Bill.

One other important measure is in insurance, about which a good deal is heard at present. You are all familiar with the proposal now before Congress, with hearings before the Senate Subcommittee on Education and Labor, the Wagner–Murray–Dingell Bill calling for compulsory health insurance. Organized medicine has sponsored a voluntary program. Certain members of the committee, Senators Murray, Wagner and Pepper, assert that the voluntary system will not work. They cite reasons, every one of which is susceptible of overturn. America is undoubtedly the best insured nation in the world, from every aspect. The American people are insurance minded, but they must be sold on the idea of insuring their health. I understand that it took fifty years to make the idea of life insurance successful. I do not mean to intimate that it will take fifty years for voluntary health insurance to succeed. In those days, nobody knew anything about the types of insurance that could be obtained. At present, it should be comparatively simple to sell health insurance, but it must be made available.

There are two types of hospital insurance — that provided by the Blue Cross and that sold by various commercial companies. The Blue Cross alone has somewhere around 22,000,000 people insured, and the number is going up week by week; in fact, every time I speak on the subject I have to amend the figures, so that I am not sure that 22,000,000 is correct at the present time. And there are many more who are insured for hospitalization through insurance companies.

Then, too, people are carrying all sorts of health and accident insurance. Probably 30,000,000 in the United States have some form of protection against illness. Not all of it is the same. Some of it is complete, and some of it covers emergencies; some of it covers surgery and obstetrics, and some of it covers hospital and medical care; some of it is commercial insurance; some of it is industrial insurance;

and some of it is carried in the plans sponsored by the medical societies. It is interesting to note that there is an increase of 114 per cent in the number of people insured under the last system alone, which shows that this idea is growing. It has been slow, of course. And that is one thing that must be admitted when the voluntary program is attacked. But I think that it is wise to go slow.

The American Medical Association was roundly censured in many quarters when the first approval was given to voluntary medical insurance because many people believed that the American Medical Association should advance an overall plan covering everybody in the United States. Nobody knew what was wanted. There was no actuarial background. No one knew how the medical profession or the public would react. Consequently, if a plan were developed and sold over the United States, the thing would have been killed years ago; it could not have worked. Accordingly, it was considered better to experiment and to start in small areas, accepting what was good and rejecting what was bad. There has been experimentation over a period of years, and we are beginning to know what is acceptable and what is not acceptable. As a result, order is beginning to come out of chaos, and as you probably know, the American Medical Association has just established a Division of Prepayment Medical Care and Insurance in the Council on Medical Service at headquarters in Chicago, and there has been formed an independent organization, Associated Medical Care Plans, which takes in all the plans that sell insurance, provided that they meet certain specifications set up by the Council. The idea is to make these plans uniform, so far as possible, and to have reciprocity among them so that a person moving from one state to another will not lose his insurance but may transfer to the plan in another state. Organizations having a national payroll with employees in New Hampshire, Massachusetts, New York, Pennsylvania and other places do not have to go to half a dozen different places to insure employees. They can go to one central agency, where they may be insured in different organizations. General Motors Corporation, for example, is not willing to insure its employees in New Hampshire for medical care if it cannot do the same thing for its employees in another state. It is essential that these plans be available nationally, and some arrangement should be made whereby they can be sold nationally, even though they are actually sold by different companies.

Another criticism leveled at voluntary health insurance is that few of these plans give complete medical care. That is true. The reason is that most of the plans that started out with complete coverage were unsuccessful because the public was not interested in an illness of three, four or five days; they are interested in the expensive type of illness and hospitalization, such as operation or delivery. That type of insurance is incorporated in most of the plans, and many of them are adding medical care in the hospital — that is, the patients are protected for surgery, obstetrics, and if they have an illness that requires hospitalization they are protected for the medical care while in the hospital. It has been interesting, in New York, at least, to note that the people who have been carrying limited insurance say that this increased policy for medical care in the hospital can be sold to holders of surgical and obstetric insurance much more easily than to people with no insurance at all. In other words, the former have become more insurance minded. They see the benefits and want to extend them. The policy that will ultimately be more or less universally sold will probably cover surgery, obstetrics and medical care in the hospital. Eventually, complete medical care in the office and the home may be included, but that will take time. That is the least important, because the greatest part of the problem will have been solved if the economic situation is improved, if diseases are controlled and eliminated by proper preventive medicine and public facilities, adequate diagnostic aid and hospital facilities and if protection against the costs of surgery, obstetrics and hospital medical care is provided.

The Wagner–Murray–Dingell Bill proposes a system of national health insurance, and we are told that this is not socialized medicine. In fact, I believe that President Truman, in his message on health, made that statement about five times; I do not know how many times Senator Wagner made the same statement when he was discussing the introduction of his bill to the Senate. "Methinks, the lady doth protest too much," as Shakespeare said. It certainly approaches socialized medicine; it is political medicine, anyway, which is worse. The Government collects the money and pays it out. The Government prescribes the regulations under which physician and patient must act, determines who is a specialist and, in certain instances, even decides who can have a specialist. That part of the bill pertaining to specialists states that the practitioner in charge of the case may summon a specialist, and the patient has no voice in the choice of the specialist. If the patient desires a specialist, he can make application to the nearest governmental agency for the specialist.

Senators Wagner, Murray and Dingell say that there is a free choice of physician. It is a free choice, if the physician agrees to take part in the plan, but not otherwise. Also, a physician can be chosen provided that his panel is not already filled, for the Bill limits the number of patients that a doctor may have. It is free choice, provided that the majority of physicians do not elect to be paid on a capitation basis. I see no possible way of having that without allotting people in a certain area to a certain doctor, which would not be free choice.

Even Mr. Altmeyer, in his cross-examination, had to admit that the choice was limited. He also said that if the physicians in a community did not agree to serve under the plan, the Public Health Service would send doctors into the area to practice medicine. That is how much the free choice amounts to.

The statement is also made that organized medicine is unfair when it claims that this is the first step in national socialization. A glance at the background is sufficient. What happened in Germany? The Germans had compulsory sickness insurance. What is happening in England? They are socializing all their public utilities, even the Bank of England. In 1938 or 1939, the year that the American Medical Association met in Atlantic City, a senator from Illinois came directly from Washington and asked permission to speak to the House of Delegates. That was granted. He made the following statement:

> We know nothing of patient, don't recognize its existence. It is your creation. We recognize an instrument called citizen, who is essential to the welfare of government.

Most of us were brought up to believe that the state was for the welfare of the citizen. One can find similar words about the citizen and the state in *Mein Kampf*, and yet the senator's statement has never been denied by anybody in Washington.

There are other shortcomings in the Bill. Compulsory insurance will be extremely expensive; the medicine provided will be anything but free. This Bill does not mention how the money is to be raised. That, of course, was done for a specific purpose: to get the bill into the hands of Senator Murray's committee. If taxes were mentioned, it would have to go to the Finance Committee, of which Senator George is chairman, where it probably would have received a frosty reception.

The money will have to be raised somehow. President Truman mentioned a 4 per cent tax, up to $3600, for each employed member of the family. If two people in the family received $3600, they would have to pay $288 for medical care. That is an extreme case, it may be said, because many people are in the lower income brackets. But that is not necessarily making the outlay of a family smaller, because when there are more people in the same family working, then the net cost will be higher. It is estimated that approximately four billion dollars, which is stated to be the present cost of medical care in the United States, can be raised by taxes. In my opinion, fourteen billion dollars would probably come nearer the actual figure if such a vicious scheme as this were adopted. We do not know how many bureaucrats would be given jobs if the bill went into effect, but at least 300,000 to 400,000 would undoubtedly be employed. In England, they have two nonmedical employees to one physician; and, in the extravagant way we do things in this country, there would probably be three or four to one. That army of people would have to be taken care of before any poor patient got a doctor. Inspections would be necessary everywhere. A bureaucratic government cannot be run without red tape — it thrives on it. The experiences of the depression should be remembered. In New York the Emergency Relief Administration prescribed regulations whereby doctors had to ask permission to visit a patient. They could go and make an initial call, and whether they got paid for it or not, they had to estimate the number of calls necessary for them to make on that patient, as well as giving the diagnosis on the patient, all the information being submitted on a postal card, mind you. If they found that the patient had complications, they had to get extra permission for three or four more calls. They were also told what to prescribe and what not to prescribe. Certain things were too expensive, and the government clerk was the one to prescribe, not the doctor. All these uplifters say that no interference in the practice of medicine is intended in the bill. Why was there interference by the Emergency Relief Administration during the depression? We can expect nothing different. It will be the same thing, only more so. It is simply the initial attempt on the part of a certain group to make this a totally socialist government. The next step will be easy.

There are one or two other matters in this bill that I should like to mention. A so-called "advisory council" is emphasized as being quite important. It will have sixteen members, I believe, who are to be appointed by the Surgeon-General of the Public Health Service. These names must be selected from panels submitted by professional and other societies. But the board has no authority. It is advisory only. Furthermore, do you think for one minute that the Surgeon-General will appoint to the board people he knows are going to disagree with him? Of course not! That board will be a sounding board; that is the only relation that it will have to a "board," in my opinion. Local boards in the various states and communities will actually run the practice of medicine.

It is all very well to say that this is not socialized medicine, that the patient will have free choice and that people will get medical care that was not previously available. It *is* socialized medicine. Some people may get medical care that they have never had before, but it will be inferior. In all countries where the government has taken control over the practice of medicine, the medical care has deteriorated.

Senator Pepper said that he wished the people would get as stirred up about the 600,000,000 man-hours lost from ill health as it did about the hours lost by strikes. It might be well to consider what has happened in other countries in that regard.

When compulsory insurance was developed in England, it was expected that the sickness rate would go up initially, because people would go to

a doctor who could not have afforded it previously, and that the costs would be increased for a while. Then the rate was expected to come down, because the patients would go to a doctor earlier, would not be sick so long and many conditions that they might otherwise have had would be prevented. The rate never did come down, however — in fact, it is still going up. Why? Because it encourages malingering. The number of man-days lost in the United States is 9 per man. In England, before the compulsory sickness insurance went into effect, it was approximately 11; it is now between 14 and 15. In Germany, before compulsory sickness insurance was adopted, it was around 14, and it went up to 28. Consequently, the problem of man-hours lost will not be solved by compulsory sickness insurance; it will be increased rather than decreased.

We all want more medical care, but we want it to be of a high quality. We believe that the program of the American Medical Association, which was released in February, is going to solve that.

The economic aspect of medical care was discussed above, as were preventive medicine and public-health service. Increased aid to the prospective mother is also a necessity. Adequate care in childbirth and proper nutrition to prevent disease in the child should be available on an individual basis, and if the patient is unable to pay for it, help should be given on a community basis, with Federal aid, if necessary, the doctor-patient relation being preserved.

Another point is a proper program for the veteran. I am glad to say that the present officials of the Veterans Administration are anxious to see the veteran taken care of in his own community by his own doctor, and that so far as possible, they are endeavoring to complete this program. They have already worked it out in several states, and they are now in the throes of making arrangements with New York; I hope that you will do the same here — that is, that you will make arrangements with the Veterans Administration on a reasonable basis to both sides, so that the veteran can be taken care of by you in his own community and not be sent to a public institution, unless he has some chronic disease.

Another point is that of research, which, it is generally agreed, should be extended. We are perfectly willing to have Government aid in the matter of research. We want it controlled by a scientific board, and not by a politically appointed director. One should not forget the aid given by the various philanthropic associations, such as the National Tuberculosis Association and the National Foundation for Infantile Paralysis, all of which are performing an excellent service and whose work would be cut off by any national program, making it that much more expensive, because those agencies did it purely on a voluntary contribution basis. One improvement could be made: the organizations should not have a dozen drives each year but one drive for all of them, the money being divided in the proportion actually needed.

Another important factor is education. By education, I mean that not only of the public, but also of the doctor, who is often not informed in these matters. If the average physician is asked whether he is against the Wagner–Murray–Dingell Bill, he will say "Yes." But, if he is asked why, he cannot explain. But physicians must know why they are against it, because the patients are interested. After all, the patient is the one who will decide whether or not the United States is to have socialized medicine; the medical profession will not decide the question. And, the public will get what it wants in the long run. But I cannot believe that the public knows what costs are entailed and what poor medical service will be provided under the proposed national health legislation. And you, gentlemen, must be the ones to tell them about it. Often, the public is not even aware of the facilities that are available.

During the hue and cry when the first Wagner–Murray Bill was introduced, the Medical Society of the State of New Jersey, asked, by way of radio, public speakers and the press, that any person in New Jersey who could not obtain medical care communicate with the Society or one of its county societies, the care being guaranteed. There were only 127 people who said that they could not obtain adequate care, and every one of these could have obtained medical care but did not know how. It is therefore a matter of educating the public of the ways available.

A fact that I have stressed many times and shall continue to stress is that there should be more interest in the county societies. I do not know the situation in New Hampshire, but if it is like that in the rest of the country, the county society is not active and the meetings are poorly attended. It is highly essential that the county society be the activating force in all these matters; otherwise, we are defeated before we start. The physician must be the engine in this whole matter, and he needs the backing of his county society. We must stimulate interest among the members of the medical societies to come out and take an active part and study these questions and know what they are all about, so that when they are called on to discuss them publicly or with the patient individually, there need be no fear of what the result will be.

RECENT ADVANCES IN THE CARE OF THE SURGICAL COMPLICATIONS OF DIABETES MELLITUS*

LELAND S. McKITTRICK, M.D.†

BOSTON

MUCH has already been written on the factors involved in the care of the surgical complications of patients with diabetes mellitus. The purpose of this paper is not to review the entire problem but rather to consider the effects of many recent advances in medical science on the care of these patients. I shall confine my remarks to the consideration of the surgical problems.

It is difficult to evaluate the factors that have improved the care of poor-risk and elderly patients in recent years. The security of all patients undergoing surgical procedures has been aided immeasurably by more careful and deliberate preparation for operation; an increasing understanding of fluid balance; parenteral feeding, including the vitamins, whole blood and plasma transfusions; the use of intestinal antiseptics in preparation for resection of the large bowel; and early mobilization. These benefits are shared alike by patients with and without diabetes. It should never be forgotten, however, that the diabetic patient must be evaluated in terms not only of his general and local surgical condition but also of the diabetic state and the facilities at hand to control it before and especially after operation. Increasing experience has convinced me that diabetes mellitus is no contraindication to any surgical procedure whose indications are clear, provided always that the medical, surgical and hospital teamwork is such as to ensure efficient, co-operative care of the patient's metabolic disturbance.

If possible, surgical emergencies are to be avoided. In a patient whose general condition permits the procedure, an operation for gallstones, interval appendicitis, hernia and the like is advised as soon as it can be done under conditions likeliest to assure a safe convalescence.

This discussion chiefly concerns two conditions that are not limited to patients with diabetes but that present particular problems to such patients — operations for which account for over two thirds of the surgical procedures carried out on the diabetic patients at the New England Deaconess Hospital. These conditions comprise infections of the skin and subcutaneous tissue, especially carbuncles, and gangrene and infections of the lower extremities. It is gratifying that the medical advances of the past five years have proved particularly helpful to patients with these complications.

*From the New England Deaconess Hospital.
Presented at the annual meeting of the Massachusetts Medical Society, Boston, May 22, 1946.

†Associate in surgery, Harvard Medical School; surgeon-in-chief, Palmer Memorial Hospital; surgeon, New England Deaconess Hospital; visiting surgeon, Massachusetts General Hospital.

Carbuncles

The 7 deaths among the 95 patients with carbuncles operated on between 1928 and 1941 give no concept of the seriousness of this problem in terms of loss of time and suffering of the patient. It is too early to evaluate the full benefits that penicillin in adequate dosage offers to the patient with a carbuncle. Experience to date at the New England Deaconess Hospital, however, has been most gratifying. We have seen the large, brawny, indurated, painful lesion characteristic of the earlier stages of a large carbuncle completely disappear after control of the diabetes and the daily injection of 100,000 to 300,000 units of penicillin for seven to ten days. Similar lesions in a more advanced stage have resolved into small local painless fluctuant areas 2 or 3 cm. in diameter and have healed promptly after local incision; these lesions, at the worst, would have resulted fatally in 5 to 10 per cent of cases prior to the use of penicillin and, at best, would have cost the patient weeks of hospital care, as well as a wound requiring months for final healing.

To date the cases have been too few and the experience too limited to warrant any definite conclusions. It is adequate, however, to establish a working basis for the management of this type of lesion.

On the basis of this experience any diabetic patient with an early carbuncle is regarded as an emergency and is immediately admitted to the hospital. The diabetes is carefully treated, and daily injections of 300,000 units of penicillin are given in eight equally divided doses until the lesion is operated on or has resolved.

It is to be expected that the greater part of the cellulitis will either disappear completely or leave a broken-down central area that is probably best treated by a small incision, release of the fluid, packing with gauze for twenty-four to forty-eight hours and allowing the skin edges to fall together. This method of handling the small residual cavity has in this limited experience been more satisfactory than attempts to control it by aspiration.

It is quite possible that the small carbuncles that fail to resolve completely and in which necrosis of skin occurs are best treated by excision and early skin graft. If the experience of the past two years is any guide for the future, the extensive operations for large carbuncles previously seen will seldom, if ever, be necessary, except in the badly neglected case.

At present the hospitalization of every patient with a carbuncle is strongly favored, with the parenteral use of penicillin rather than local injection or oral administration.

Leg Lesions Requiring Major Amputations

In 1934 McKittrick and Pratt[1] carefully analyzed the 57 deaths that had occurred at the New England Deaconess Hospital following operations for lesions in the lower extremities in 622 patients with diabetes mellitus. At that time it was suggested that if some means could be found to control the ever-dangerous infection, the mortality following amputation for gangrene should approximate 5.3 per cent. In the series of operations done between 1923 and 1942 the mortality after amputations through or above the mid-lower leg in 609 cases was 14.1 per cent, whereas that following major and minor amputations in 1036 cases was 9.7 per cent (Table 1). It is interesting to compare this with the results during the past five years when these patients had the benefit of the sulfonamides and of penicillin (Table 2).

TABLE 1. *Amputations of Lower Extremity in Diabetic Patients (1923–1941).*[2]

OPERATION	NO. OF CASES	NO. OF DEATHS	MORTALITY
			%
Amputation of one or more toes	356	8	2.2
Amputation of one or more toes, followed by major amputation	71	7	9.9
Amputation through or above mid-lower leg	609	86	14.1
Totals	1036	101	
Average			9.7

It is gratifying to note the drop in the mortality after all amputations, from 9.7 per cent to 2.6 per cent, and to observe how closely the mortality of 4.7 per cent for major amputations approximates that of 5.3 per cent suggested ten years previously. This remarkable improvement is considered to be of particular significance, since during this period there have been no important changes in the surgical management of these cases, except those made possible by an increasing ability to eliminate infection as a deciding factor in the type of operation to be carried out. The surgical technic, the principles of amputation, the anesthesia and to a large degree the personnel* have remained unchanged.

TABLE 2. *Amputations through or above Mid-Lower Leg (1941–1945).*

YEAR	NO. OF CASES	NO. OF DEATHS
1941	42	1
1942	46	4
1943	44	0
1944	37	2
1945	43	3
Totals	212	10 (4.7 per cent)

We continue to favor the supracondylar amputation, which is regarded as the easiest, safest operation and the one likeliest to heal promptly without complications. Amputation through the lower leg and the Gritti–Stokes operation are reserved for selected cases. Guillotine amputation through the lower leg for patients in poor condition and with extensive spreading infection is now rarely required because of the effectiveness of penicillin.

Lesions of the Feet Requiring Minor Amputations

The improvement in mortality is not the only benefit that these patients have derived from penicillin. In previous years, experience had repeatedly shown the dangers of carrying out local operation through or near an area of infection in a pulseless foot with poor collateral circulation. It was also apparent that a closed amputation carried out above the infected area usually resulted in satisfactory healing, even though there was little apparent arterial supply at the level of the incision. It therefore seemed only reasonable that if invasive local infection could be eliminated, many more conservative operations could be carried out with safety and with a reasonable chance of success.

The sulfonamides gave protection against certain streptococci but seemed of little help in eliminating the hazards of the more frequent staphylococci. It was therefore not until early 1944, when penicillin began to be available, that it seemed quite possible that operations could be carried out on certain of these patients with reasonable assurance that the site of amputation could be chosen on the basis of arterial supply alone.

TABLE 3. *All Amputations (1944 and 1945).*

OPERATION	NO. OF CASES		NO. OF DEATHS	
	1944	1945	1944	1945
Amputation of one or more toes	64	36	1	0
Transmetatarsal amputation	13	36	0	0
Amputation through or above mid-lower leg	37	43	2	3
Totals	114	115	3	3
Grand totals	229		6 (2.6 per cent)	

In the group of patients operated on in 1944 and 1945 it will be noted that an operation not mentioned in the previous tables is now frequently carried out (Table 3). This amputation, just proximal to the heads of the metatarsals, is made safe and practical only because virulent invasive local infection and septicemia can now be eliminated from the complications previously so serious for these

*All operations have been done by me or my former and present associates — Drs. T. C. Pratt, R. Warren, C. C. Franseen, F. W. Moore, N. J. Wilson and J. B. McKittrick.

patients (Fig. 1). The importance of penicillin in the control of infection in this group is suggested when one realizes that, in routine cultures taken from 75 patients in this group, *Staphylococcus aureus* was present in pure culture in 11 cases or in combination with other organisms (usually one of the streptococci) in 41 cases.

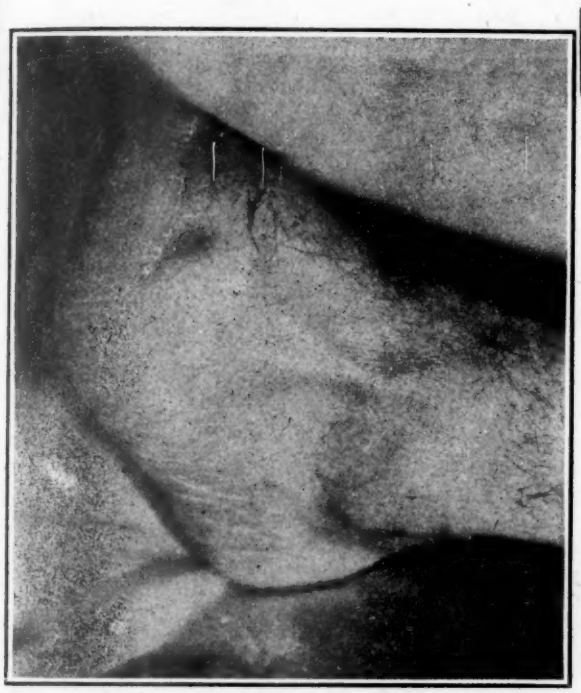


FIGURE 1. *Transmetatarsal Stump Nine Months after Amputation for Gangrene of the Third Toe.*

There was no dorsalis pedis pulsation, but an excellent anatomical and functional result was obtained. Note the long plantar and short dorsal flaps.

The first transmetatarsal amputation was done in March, 1944. Between then and May 1, 1946, such operations have been performed in 75 cases. Eleven of these were failures, and 1 patient died of coronary heart disease following a higher amputation. The indications for this procedure are not yet completely clear, and in certain cases a small area of necrosis on the dorsal flap (Figs. 2 and 3), which has greatly prolonged the healing time, has been disturbing. The indications for the operation will continue to be extended until a careful follow-up study of all patients satisfactorily demonstrates a clear-cut conception regarding when it should or should not be undertaken. The factors involved in the area of necrosis mentioned above are also being studied, in an attempt to eliminate this if possible. A thorough and complete follow-up examination of the late functional results in a large series of patients is also essential before the final evaluation of this procedure can be made.

This experience, however, has been sufficient to cause the conviction that amputation at this level is practical, that with the use of penicillin it is safe, that the functional result is good and that it has been and will continue to be a method that — if carefully carried out following proper preparation and under the protection of penicillin in adequate dosage — will obviate amputation at a higher level in many cases. Just how many of this group of 75 patients would have had amputation either through or above the mid-lower leg in previous years is impossible to say, but a review of the records of these patients seems to show quite clearly that at least 10 to 15 per cent, probably more, of this particular group would have had a major amputation prior to the use of this procedure.

FIGURE 2. *Areas of Necrosis on the Dorsal Flap of a Transmetatarsal Amputation for Gangrene of the Tops of the First and Second Toes of a Pulseless Foot.*

This necrosis does not involve the skin of the plantar flap and usually occurs at the site of the more lateral area.

One further improvement in technic should be mentioned. Formerly, when amputation of a digit with the head of its metatarsal was carried out for an infected joint, it was the custom to leave such a wound widely open. This large open wound required weeks, sometimes months, to heal, and in many cases the resulting scar was not good. This was especially true when the foot had been split for removal of the second, third or fourth toe with its

metatarsal head. Prior to the introduction of the sulfonamides, the practice of closing the distal portion of such wounds was begun, only the proximal third or half being left open for dependent drainage. Much to our surprise, the sutured portion of the wound healed promptly in spite of the presence of active, although well localized, infection. This "re-roofing" resulted in the saving of weeks of hospital time and in marked improvement in the quality of the final scar. With penicillin, the usefulness of this procedure can be extended and the time spent in preoperative preparation can be shortened (Fig. 4).

Anesthesia

Spinal anesthesia continues to be used for all operations on the lower extremities. The injection

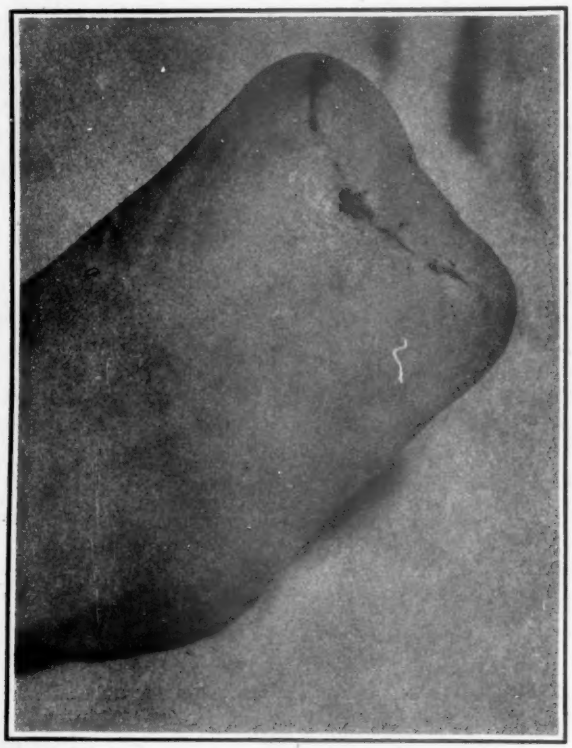


FIGURE 3. *The Same Stump Shown in Figure 2 Three Months after Revision.*

Note the excellent final result, as well as the use of a long plantar flap.

of 75 mg. of procaine crystals dissolved in spinal fluid gives excellent anesthesia of sufficient duration for any of the operations done. It is easy to use and has proved uniformly satisfactory — in fact so much so that we have found no justification for changing to the refrigeration anesthesia developed by Crossman et al.[3] and adopted by many clinics throughout the country. In this elderly group of poor-risk patients no preoperative sedation is given, since it is considered to be not only unnecessary but at times dangerous.

* * *

The importance of careful preparation of patients about to undergo elective surgery is stressed.

Marked improvement in the results of the treatment of carbuncles with penicillin is discussed.

A mortality of 4.7 per cent following major amputations for gangrene or infection of lower extremities in 212 cases is compared with a theoretical rate

FIGURE 4. *Amputation of First Toe with Its Metatarsal Head for Osteomyelitis of Metatarso-Phalangeal Joint.*

The photograph was taken three weeks after the operation. There was excellent circulation to the foot. Note the first-intention healing of the distal two thirds of the wound, which was sutured. The proximal third of the wound on the plantar surface of the foot is not well shown. The cavity was packed loosely with dry gauze at the time of operation, which was removed three days later; it was nearly healed at the time this photograph was taken.

of 5.3 per cent suggested in 1934. A mortality of 2.6 per cent following major and minor amputations in 229 cases was made possible by the discovery of penicillin.

Transmetatarsal amputations have been done in 75 cases since penicillin became available for civilian use.

205 Beacon Street

REFERENCES

1. McKittrick, L. S., and Pratt, T. C. Principles of and results after amputation for diabetic gangrene. *Ann. Surg.* **100**:638-653, 1934.
2. McKittrick, L. S. Surgical problems in diabetic. *Pennsylvania M. J.* **45**:559-565, 1942.
3. Crossman, L. W., Ruggiero, W. F., Hurley, V., and Allen, F. M. Reduced temperatures in surgery: amputations for peripheral vascular disease. *Arch. Surg.* **44**:139-156, 1942.

MEDICAL EXPERIENCES WITH AMERICAN TROOPS IN THE PACIFIC*

With Remarks on the Diagnostic Value of Sternal Puncture in Malaria and on the Innocuousness of Hookworm Infection

HAROLD D. LEVINE, M.D.†

BOSTON

THIS report is based on patients seen during two years at a large United States Army general hospital in the rich Lockyer River Valley of southern Queensland, seventy miles west of Brisbane, Australia, and during a year and a half of service with another general hospital located first at Lae, on the Huon Gulf in northeastern New Guinea, and later at San Fernando, at the upper extremity of the Lingayen Gulf, Province of La Union, on the Island of Luzon, in the Philippines. Many of the observations made were new to us as individuals; others, to the best of my knowledge, are new to medicine. Alert medical officers, depending on their special interests or training, were able to make crucial observations of certain phenomena of disease, proving some ideas and disproving others. For example, one of my colleagues — a researcher on cancer in peacetime — was able to disprove the idea, long held, that betelnut chewing is carcinogenic.[1] A host of other critical observations, by-products of war experiences, will almost certainly come to light in the medical as well as in the ethnologic, anthropologic, geographic and other literature of the next few years. I am sure that many of those who have also served in the tropics could add much of interest to what I have to say about a few of the many fascinating problems met — malaria, hookworm disease, filariasis, diphtheria and scrub typhus fever.

MALARIA

When the Japanese took the East Indies they also took 90 to 95 per cent of the world's quinine. In the face of this fact and with the prospect of much tropical campaigning, the situation in the early days of the war might be described as bleak indeed. True, in the decade before the war some work had been done on the newer synthetic antimalarial drug quinacrine (Atabrine),[2] but that work had been carried out with native populations that had already developed, naturally, a partial immunity to malaria.

In the early days of the war in the Southwest Pacific the American forces followed a therapeutic antimalarial regimen that the Australians had found quite effective in the Middle East. Quinine was given for three days in doses of 0.6 gm. three times daily, followed by 0.1 gm. of quinacrine three times daily for five days and then, because of an alleged incompatibility between quinacrine and plasmochin (pamaquine), by no therapy for two days; finally, 0.01 gm. of plasmochin was given three times daily for three days. Although this schedule was modified in many ways, — for example, quinine was given in doses of 0.3 gm. three times daily during the two "free" days and concurrently with plasmochin, or this course of active therapy was followed by so-called "suppressive" quinacrine consisting of 0.2 gm. twice weekly, — the relapse rate was considerable and the number of man-days of disability from the disease was quite high. In the light of investigations begun in this country by Shannon[3] and extended in the Pacific by Bang,[3] however, utilizing the fluorescent properties of quinacrine to determine its concentration in the blood plasma, it soon became clear that the dosage necessary to attain an optimal effective level was much higher in the primary infections of nonimmune troops than that in natives seasoned to the disease. When the much heavier dosage — 0.4 gm. three times during the first day, 0.3 gm. three times on the next day, 0.1 gm. three times a day for the next four days and 0.1 gm. daily indefinitely — was used, the same prompt dramatic antipyretic response was observed that had been consistently noted with quinine. Furthermore, the impression was gained that, by and large, as much could be accomplished by the use of quinacrine alone as with added quinine or plasmochin. Finally, it was found that when the drug was continued in a dosage of 0.1 gm. daily, so that, on the average, effective suppressive levels were maintained, the relapse rate became negligible. Consequently, within a few months, instead of being a matter of great concern to the line officers and a major cause of hospitalization, cases of malaria were reported infrequently and were regarded merely as a matter of "poor Atabrine discipline" within a particular command. Before the middle of 1943, then, the malaria problem could quite definitely be said to have been whipped.

The following figures afford an idea of the splendid performance of the United States Army so far as malaria is concerned: from January, 1942, through the first seven months of 1945, there were only 207 deaths from malaria in the Army throughout the world, and of these, 20 cases were complicated by

*Read before the Belknap County Medical Society at Laconia, New Hampshire, on April 9, 1946, and before the Medical Staff of the Frisbie Memorial Hospital, Rochester, New Hampshire, on June 11, 1946.

†Assistant in medicine, Harvard Medical School; assistant in medicine, Peter Bent Brigham and Beth Israel hospitals; assistant physician, Boston Dispensary.

scrub typhus fever and can therefore be excluded. I do not know how many cases of malaria developed altogether, but the figure was probably in the neighborhood of half a million. This total provides a contrast with the situation in India, where there are a million deaths from malaria every year.

The present recommended dose of quinacrine is somewhat less than that described above. In relapsing malaria it is recommended that 1 gm. be given in the first twelve hours, followed by 0.1 gm. three times daily for six days and subsequently by 0.1 gm. daily for two months. The veteran should be reassured that although he may have further relapses, the process will burn itself out in a year or two. The value of plasmochin in relapsing malaria is still in the experimental stage. There is some danger in its use, but evidence is now available that it terminates relapses from vivax malaria in a considerable proportion of cases.

During the two-year period of its operation in Australia, there were 18,693 admissions to a large general hospital. In this group there were 3358 cases of malaria — about 18 per cent of the total number. This included 2222 cases of vivax, 286 cases of falciparum and 15 cases of quartan malaria, as well as 59 of mixed types and 776 of types undetermined or unclassified.[4] Analysis of a representative sample of this material revealed many interesting facts about the symptomatology, vagaries, complications and management of malaria.[5] Among other aspects studied was the problem of so-called "chronic malaria." In contrast to the native with chronic malaria who presents the classic picture of anemia, malnutrition and asthenia, the Army patients had complaints generally falling in four groups: neurocirculatory asthenia; symptoms referable to the musculoskeletal system; vague symptoms, such as headaches, dizziness, nervousness, insomnia and tremor, referable to the central or autonomic nervous systems; and combinations of two or more of these first three groups. Essentially, these symptoms were noted in the absence of structural organic changes. Prolonged study of these men made it clear that their symptomatology rested on a psychosomatic level. When this was recognized and the patients were treated on that basis, the treatment became more effective from the standpoint of both the individual soldier and the Army. In a much more complete study of the same problem, another group of workers[6] found that maladjustment to the stresses of the illness and the difficulties of life in the combat hospital area played a major role in the incapacitation of the soldiers with malaria.

A standard teaching before the war was that there is no true causal prophylactic against malaria. Some of the work carried out during the war tended to refute this idea. In a group of so-called "provisional engineers," who went to Milne Bay in New Guinea in May and June, 1943, and who were deliberately exposed to malarial infection, a subgroup received no medication and developed malaria in 65 per cent of cases.[7, 8] In the subgroup that received quinacrine 31 per cent developed attacks of vivax malaria when the drug was discontinued. No patients in the latter group developed malaria while taking the drug during the forty-four-day period of exposure or during the voyage back to Australia, but — and this seems particularly significant — no patient, either during the period of exposure or subsequently, developed falciparum malaria. In an Australian experiment two groups of volunteers were deliberately exposed to falciparum malaria.[9] Twenty-six received suppressive quinacrine, begun twenty-two to forty-six days before exposure and continued for some time afterward. The other half served as a control and received no medication whatever. None of the former developed clinical falciparum malaria, whereas 100 per cent of the latter developed clinical falciparum malaria after the usual incubation and prepatent period. To use the words of these workers, "The absence of demonstrable parasites, the failure of subinoculation to transmit malaria, and the final demonstration of susceptibility and absence of premunity to the falciparum parasites injected into every volunteer, constituted a chain of evidence indicating that malarial infection had either been prevented by these anti-malarial drugs or cure attained."

A fortuitous circumstance led to an interesting side excursion in malarial research. Captain James R. Lyman had occasion to perform a diagnostic sternal puncture for possible kala-azar in an Australian returnee from the Middle East. The pathological report described, instead of the expected Leishman-Donovan bodies, plasmodium falciparum in the preparation. This surprising finding stimulated an investigation of the value of sternal puncture as a diagnostic procedure in cases in which several routine blood smears failed to show the parasites but in which the possibility of malaria was still strongly suspected.[10] This study was carried out during October, November and December, 1942, with Captain Lyman and Lieutenant Harold E. Young, of the Australian Military Forces, at the 112th Australian General Hospital, where large numbers of Australian soldiers, returned from the Middle East, Ceylon, Malaya and the Indonesian Islands, presented the almost routine problem of whether malaria was present, either as a single entity or in association with some other disease.

At the time this study was interrupted by our recall to our own organization, 11 such cases had been investigated. In these cases, in which thick and thin blood smears failed to show the plasmodium, it was possible to make a definite diagnosis from the bone marrow in 7 cases (Table 1). In 3 in which the bone-marrow puncture was negative (Cases 7, 9 and 10), the subsequent course of events proved that a disease other than malaria had

produced the symptoms. Another patient (Case 8) had had malaria two years previously. Twelve thick and thin smears and the examination of sternal marrow were negative, yet quinine produced a prompt and convincing drop in the temperature. It is therefore obvious that although sternal puncture may bring to light some cases of malaria, it is not infallibly positive in the presence of malarial infection. No attempt was made to compare the value of this method with that of other methods of detecting obscure cases of malaria, such as the complement-fixation test and examination of the blood smear following epinephrine injection. It is fair to state that subsequent improvement in the accuracy of routine laboratory blood examinations for the malarial plasmodia dampened our interest in sternal puncture. Examination of the literature on our return to this country, however, showed a similar enthusiasm for the method before[11–13] and since[14–16] the onset of the war. Sternal puncture may be regarded as an expedient, safe and rapid method of investigating malaria that may be positive when repeated thick and thin blood smears fail to show the parasites. The method seems to deserve more extensive investigation in the future.

TABLE 1. *The Results of Sternal Puncture in the Diagnosis of Malaria.*

Case No.	Diagnosis	No. of Negative Blood Smears	Results of Sternal Puncture
1	Benign tertian malaria; bleeding duodenal ulcer	6	+
2	Benign tertian malaria	2	+
3	Benign tertian malaria	1	+
4	Benign tertian malaria	4	+
5	Malignant tertian malaria; kala-azar	4	+
6	Benign tertian malaria	1	+
7	Septicemia	4	—
8	Chronic malaria	12	—
9	Chronic malaria ?	4	—
10	Amebic dysentery	3	—
11	Benign tertian malaria	3	+

Hookworm Infection

In the wake of the Papuan campaign there was, for a time, much preoccupation with the symptomless ovum passer and the attempt to render his stools free of hookworm ova. But the distinction between hookworm disease and hookworm infection and the over-all innocuousness of this infection in our troops were soon appreciated, and the condition dealt with more rationally. Some time later I analyzed a limited series of 70 patients at a general hospital in northeastern British New Guinea.

The symptomatology in this series could be divided into three general groups, the first of which comprised 43 patients with a multiplicity of symptoms, such as nervousness, tremor, apprehension, insomnia, nightmares, battle dreams, somnambulism, headache, dizziness, lethargy, depression, anxiety, temper outbursts, emotional instability and precordial pain. Dyspeptic symptoms were also noted by 14 patients, but in 2 of these they were specifically related to combat and in 2 others they antedated military service. Of 34 patients treated and followed, 29 were successfully dewormed and 5 were not. Only 2 of those who were successfully dewormed were rendered free of symptoms. All the others, whether dewormed or not, continued to have the same complaints.

The second group consisted of 19 patients in the active or convalescent stage of a well defined disease with symptoms limited to those characteristic of that condition; the finding of hookworm infection was merely incidental. This group included 3 cases of infectious hepatitis, 2 of scrub typhus (tsutsugamushi) fever in the convalescent stage, 7 of various skin diseases, 2 of bronchial asthma and 1 each of bacillary dysentery, rheumatoid arthritis, urethritis, migraine and malaria. The subsequent course was typical of the particular disease presented.

The third group included 8 patients whose symptomatology was limited to the gastrointestinal tract. The symptoms comprised postprandial epigastric pain or cramping, periumbilical discomfort, a heavy sensation in the abdomen, gaseous distention and burning sensations in the stomach. Three of these patients were dewormed, and 5 were not. Unfortunately, in most cases in this study, worm burden or ova counts were not made, so that the possible effect of treatment in decreasing the worm burden cannot be stated. Nevertheless, in all cases, the symptoms either were greatly alleviated or disappeared entirely. It must be stated, however, that most of the patients were aware of the diagnosis, and it is possible that the psychotherapeutic effect of a definite treatment for a definite disease contributed to the successful outcome.

In the entire group the hemoglobin as determined by the Sahli method ranged from 11.8 to 14.8 gm., with a mean of 13.3 gm. In all but 4 cases the determinations exceeded 12.4 gm. The red-cell count ranged from 3,840,000 to 5,400,000, with a mean of 4,540,000. In only 1 case did the determination fall below 4,150,000. In view of the fact that, from a history of exposure, these patients had had the hookworm infection for from three to thirty months, it seems unlikely that, subsisting on the regular army diet, American troops developed any significant anemia from hookworm.

This observation of lack of anemia is in agreement with the observations of Rhoads et al.,[17] who found that, in the presence of an adequate iron balance, anemia does not develop in patients with hookworm infection. In the present study, moreover, it appeared that the only soldiers with hookworm infection in whom treatment was helpful were the small group with purely dyspeptic symptoms. Furthermore, it is generally accepted that in the

absence of reinfection the hookworm eventually dies. The period of parasitism has been regarded as from a few months to several years. It is apparent, then, that from the immediate and long-run point of view, hookworm infection was largely innocuous in American soldiers. Hence the wise and expedient policy eventually formulated of treating ovum passers arbitrarily, of not following the effects of treatment unless the patient was to remain in the hospital for other reasons and of discharging him to duty possibly to have further stool examinations and treatment at a regimental dispensary. In the rare patient with a heavy infection, on the other hand, thorough treatment and adequate follow-up study were necessary.

Miscellaneous Diseases

Filariasis

A large number of soldiers were seen at the hospital in the summer of 1943 because of the probability of early filariasis. This group had been on Tongatabu, an island of the Samoan group, for exactly a year. Their symptoms were lymphadenitis,[18] with fugitive dome-shaped swellings of the arms and legs, retrograde lymphangitis, varicocele, orchitis, epididymitis and recurrent funiculitis, the spermatic cord becoming enlarged, either spontaneously or after a deliberate exercise test,[19] to several times its normal diameter. In all but 1 case in this entire group, repeated day and night smears failed to reveal the presence of microfilaria. Much more helpful diagnostic aids were the clinical course in soldiers who had been in endemic areas, an intelligently interpreted intradermal test and lymph-node biopsy with the finding of adult filarial worms or a characteristic tissue reaction. These men — familiar with the sight of native Tongans with advanced elephantiasis, envisaging a future behind a wheelbarrow full of scrotum and fearful of sterility in later life — were an extremely unhappy and apprehensive lot. Credit is due Major Paul Kunkel for the understanding and sympathetic way in which this group of soldiers was handled. The patients were told that in the absence of reinfection the likelihood of permanent changes was nil; this reassurance was vindicated by the subsequent course of events, as observed at special convalescent hospitals and elsewhere.[20, 21]

Diphtheria

It was rather a surprise to learn that diphtheria is an important and widely prevalent tropical disease. Many cases of cutaneous and several of pharyngeal and nasal diphtheria were observed, as well as a few with residual peripheral-nerve palsies and one dying with, if not of, myocarditis. In a thoroughgoing investigation of this disease at Lae in British New Guinea, Cutts[22] found that it was indeed the dermatologic wards that served as a constant reservoir of this infection. Cultures from the skin of many patients with a wide variety of skin diseases showed virulent diphtheria bacilli. The lesions of skin diphtheria seen at this hospital were almost uniformly rather sharply defined, blackish to brownish-black, ulcerated areas with indurated bases,[23] yielding virulent diphtheria bacilli on culture, and located in traumatized areas about the heel or between the toes, where they were spindle shaped, and giving a suggestive if not characteristic appearance. Cutaneous diphtheria must constantly be thought of in the tropics or the diagnosis is apt to be missed.

During this overseas experience a large number of patients were seen with peripheral neuritides, some isolated, some multiple, some involving the scapulohumeral group and producing the so-called "winged scapula" or involving the peroneal or other groups and some without and some with an elevation of the spinal-fluid protein in association with a normal or only slightly elevated cell count, producing the Guillain–Barré syndrome. In many of these cases early failure of the muscles of accommodation of the eye was suggested by the history or demonstrated by examination. Evidence accumulated during the course of the war became more and more conclusive that these neuritides were the residua of previous diphtheria, usually unrecognized.[24] If one is consulted by a veteran complaining of having developed "infantile paralysis" or some obscure neuritis during his tropical experience, it may be helpful to bear this point in mind.

Scrub Typhus Fever

This disease, with a mortality of from 2 to 30 per cent (average, 5 per cent), was far more serious than any other mentioned so far. It is caused by a rickettsia similar to those of epidemic and endemic typhus fever and of Rocky Mountain spotted fever. Its reservoir in New Guinea consists of certain field rats or voles or bandicoots, and its vector is a larval mite that clings, among other sites, to the lower portion of the stalk of the kunai grass, which is abundant on this island. The disease principally affected troops campaigning in uncleared areas. The acute illness is characterized by an eschar developing in a few days after the bite, with marked regional and less marked generalized lymphadenopathy, chills, a high fever, a rash, the development of agglutinins against the Kingsbury strain of Proteus bacillus, cough, prostration, deafness, palsies and certain mental symptoms, such as headache, lethargy, delirium and coma. The disease generally runs a remittent course for two weeks, with evidence of pneumonitis and involvement of the cardiovascular system (tachycardia, hypotension, cardiac irregularities and gallop rhythm) supervening during the second week. All grades of severity were encountered, death generally occurring late in the second week. The most prominent post-mortem changes were a generalized

vasculitis and perivasculitis, with lymphocytic and plasma-cell exudation and with a predilection for the lungs, where an interstitial pneumonitis and hemorrhagic edema was produced, for the brain, where focal parenchymatous lesions referred to as "typhus nodules" eventually appeared, and for the heart, where the disease resulted in varying grades of diffuse interstitial or focal perivascular infiltrations of the same cellular types, as well as varying degrees of heart-muscle necrosis. Although there is no question that myocardial damage is present in the acute phase of the disease, the question whether these patients die in acute congestive heart failure is still debated.[25] Many of the survivors of this disease were debilitated for months and required prolonged periods of reconditioning before they could return to duty. Clinical[26] and pathological[25] studies following recovery showed no evidence of persistent myocardial damage and seem to indicate that much of the disability resides in the peripheral vascular system rather than in the heart.

Amebiasis

It should not be forgotten that many patients who have had amebic dysentery will continue to have diarrhea, presumably as a result of residual scarring of the bowel, even after the organism has been eliminated. In any patient with a history of amebic dysentery while in the service it is therefore essential to carry out a sigmoidoscopic examination and, if ulcers are present, to obtain swabbings or washings from the ulcers and to search for the organism. This may prevent the physician from initiating futile treatment. It is also well to remember that some of the drugs used in the treatment of amebiasis, such as chiniofon, are in themselves capable of inducing diarrhea.

* * *

To a civilian, the yellowed, underweight soldier returning from the tropics with a story of rigorous privation, starvation, extreme intolerable heat and disease conjures up an appalling picture of the "dank, steaming" malaria-ridden tropics. And yet the same civilian is amazed at the improvement in this soldier a month or two later, when he has excreted the quinacrine that was merely staining his tissues and when he has regained the weight lost as a normal physiologic reaction to the tropics. Is it possible, one might ask, that the soldier has failed to differentiate the unpleasant effects of field, combat or garrison conditions, with their attendant fatigue and boredom, from those due to the tropics per se? Many of the officers and enlisted men I questioned on this point admitted that life there in peacetime, with their families and with the conveniences and recreations and diet of the civilian, would not be unpleasant.

Interestingly enough, in spite of the high temperatures and humidities, no genuine cases of heat stroke or heat exhaustion were observed during this service in New Guinea, Luzon and in semitropical Australia, presumably owing to an adequate process of acclimatization in the troops. Nor did the occasional elevations of temperature that had been expected on extremely hot days occur. In fact, many of my associates agreed that the days were much more comfortable than the so-called "dog days" of July or August in Washington or even in Boston.

Summary

Medical experience in the Pacific in World War II has extended the knowledge of certain tropical diseases. Among other observations the following are noteworthy.

Quinacrine (Atabrine), at first regarded as a makeshift substitute for quinine, was found to be a more effective therapeutic and suppressive agent than the latter against malaria and eventually made that disease a relatively unimportant military problem.

So-called "chronic malaria" as it existed in American troops differed from the classic picture: instead of anemia, malnutrition and asthenia, the troops presented various psychosomatic patterns largely without demonstrable organic disease.

Sternal puncture may reveal malarial plasmodia when repeated thick and thin blood smears fail to show the organism. In experienced hands, however, repeated thick and thin smears are satisfactory in the vast majority of cases.

Hookworm infection is to be distinguished from the hookworm disease. Parasitism is largely innocuous in American troops. Only parasitized troops with purely dyspeptic symptoms may expect relief from their symptoms after treatment.

Day and night blood smears are almost invariably negative in early filariasis. Lymph-node biopsy, the typical clinical course and skin tests, intelligently interpreted, are much more helpful in arriving at the diagnosis. Although fear of chronic invalidism was prominent in the minds of infected soldiers, evidence at hand indicates that permanent residua are unlikely.

Cutaneous diphtheria and, to a lesser extent, nasal and pharyngeal diphtheria are important tropical diseases. The dermatologic wards form a constant reservoir for the organism. Many cases of unrecognized diphtheria are followed by obscure neuritides, some with a Guillain–Barré type of spinal-fluid pattern.

Scrub typhus (tsutsugamushi) fever may produce severe fatal lesions of the heart, lungs or brain. There is neither clinical nor pathologic evidence of persistent heart disease following the infection.

171 Bay State Road

References

1. Eisen, M. J. Betel chewing among natives of Southwest Pacific islands: lack of carcinogenic action. *Cancer Research* 6:139-141, 1946.

2. Field, J. W. Notes on chemotherapy of malaria. *Bull. Inst. M. Research, Federated Malay States* (no. 2) 1-180, 1938.
3. Bang, F. B. Personal communication.
4. Hay, W. F. Personal communication.
5. Baker, M. P. Personal communication.
6. Tumulty, P. A., Nichols, E., Singewald, M. L., and Lidz, T. Investigation of effects of recurrent malaria: organic and psychological analysis of 50 soldiers. *Medicine* 25:17-75, 1946.
7. Eppinger, E. C. Personal communication.
8. Coons, A. Personal communication.
9. Fairley, N. H. Chemotherapeutic suppression and prophylaxis in malaria: experimental investigation undertaken by medical research teams in Australia. *Tr. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. & Hyg.* 38: 311-365, 1945.
10. Levine, H. D., Lyman, J. R., and Young, H. E. Unpublished data.
11. Young, R. H., and Osgood, E. E. Sternal marrow aspirated during life: cytology in health and in disease. *Arch. Int. Med.* 55:186-203, 1935.
12. Gasic, L. G. La exploración parasitaria de la medula osea en el curso del paludismo cronico. *Rev. de hig. y med. prev.* 1:385, 1937.
13. Giovanni, A. L'esame del midollo mediante puntura sternale nelle malaria. *Gazz. d. osp.* 58:871, 1937.
14. Rumball, C. A., Parsons-Smith, B. G., and Nancekievill, L. Sternal puncture in diagnosis of malaria. *Lancet* 2:468, 1943.
15. Aitken, G. J. Sternal puncture in diagnosis of malaria. *Lancet* 2: 466-468, 1943.
16. Jacobson, B. M., and Russell, H. K. Sternal puncture in diagnosis of malaria. *U. S. Nav. M. Bull.* 45:429-432, 1945.
17. Rhoads, C. P., Castle, W. P., Payne, G. C., and Lawson, H. A. Hookworm anemia: etiology and treatment with especial reference to iron. *Am. J. Hyg.* 20:291-306, 1934.
18. King, B. G. Early filariasis diagnosis and clinical findings: report of 268 cases in American troops. *Am. J. Trop. Med.* 24:285-298, 1944.
19. Brown, T. M., Stifler, W. C., Jr., and Bethea, W. R., Jr. Early filariasis. *Bull. Johns Hopkins Hosp.* 78:126-154, 1946.
20. Leede, W. E., and Josey, A. I. Early diagnosis of filariasis and certain suggestions relative to cause of symptoms. *Ann. Int. Med.* 23: 816-822, 1945.
21. Goodman, A. A., Weinberger, E. M., Lippincott, S. W., Marble, A., and Wright, W. H. Studies of filariasis in soldiers evacuated from South Pacific. *Ann. Int. Med.* 23:823-836, 1945.
22. Cutts, M. Personal communication.
23. Wolfe, W. D. Personal communication.
24. Delp, M. H., Sutherland, G. F., and Hashinger, E. H. Post-diphtheritic polyneuritis: report of five cases with albuminocytologic dissociation simulating Guillain-Barré's syndrome. *Ann. Int. Med.* 24:618-628, 1946.
25. Levine, H. D. Pathologic study of thirty-one cases of scrub typhus fever with especial reference to cardiovascular system. *Am. Heart J.* 31:314-328, 1946.
26. *Idem.* Cardiac complications of tsutsugamushi fever (scrub typhus): investigation of their persistency. *War Med.* 7:76-81, 1945.

MEDICAL PROGRESS

DIGITALIS*

A. S. Freedberg, M.D.,† and Paul M. Zoll, M.D.‡

BOSTON

IN RECENT years many reports have appeared on new purified digitalis preparations. Revisions have also been made in the *U.S.P.* unit of potency of digitalis, with changes in the method of assay as well as in the strength of the official preparation. Many cases of severe toxicity from digitalis have recently been reported[1–5] that indicate considerable confusion regarding the choice and dose of digitalis substances. It is the purpose of this paper to discuss the present status of whole-leaf digitalis and several purified digitalis bodies.

Assay

In the twelfth revision (1942) of the *United States Pharmacopoeia* the cat method of assay was employed for the first time. One cat unit is defined as the amount of digitalis per kilogram of cat weight that produces a lethal effect under certain defined conditions. One *U.S.P. XII* unit of digitalis represents the same potency as 0.1 gm. of the *U.S.P.* digitalis reference standard powder, when assayed as directed. The digitalis leaves from which the reference powder was made, however, were of high potency, so that 1 *U.S.P. XII* unit is equivalent to 20 per cent more than 1 cat unit. It is particularly important for the physician to know the digitalis preparation he is using, since the clinical effect of digitalis, standardized according to *U.S.P. XII*, is approximately 25 per cent weaker than *U.S.P. XI*, which in turn is approximately 50 per cent stronger than *U.S.P. X*.

The latest revision has led to more uniform preparations but has not solved the difficulties of assay. There are many variables inherent in the technic of assay by the cat method, such as the rate of injection,[6, 7] body temperature of the animal[8] and depth and type of anesthesia. The increased toxicity of digitalis observed in cats with elevated body temperatures may be of clinical significance in explaining the deleterious effect of digitalis in patients with febrile illnesses. Further objections may be raised that the cat method of assay measures the lethal potency of digitalis and not specific therapeutic action.[9–15] Bio-assays by other methods[15–17] offer no advantages over the standardized cat procedure.

A chemical assay based on the presence of an active hydrogen atom in the unsaturated lactone group in digitalis has been developed.[18] Further studies have shown, however, that the proposed chemical method does not measure total biologic activity[19] and does not yield consistent results.[20]

Human Method

Since the cat method of assay involves intravenous injection of digitalis substances, differences in absorption of the drugs from the gastrointestinal tract are not taken into account. Completely nonabsorbable fractions may have significant potency according to the cat method of assay.[21] Gold[22]

*From the Medical Service and Medical Research Laboratories, Beth Israel Hospital, and the Department of Medicine, Harvard Medical School.
Aided by a grant from the Life Insurance Medical Research Fund.
†Instructor in medicine, Harvard Medical School; associate visiting physician and associate in medical research, Beth Israel Hospital.
‡Assistant in medicine, Harvard Medical School; associate in medicine and associate in medical research, Beth Israel Hospital.

showed the error in translating potency of digitalis from cat units to clinical potency in man; by comparative assays in cats and human beings, a group of digitalis preparations with the same strength in cat units showed a tenfold range in potency in human subjects.

The assay of digitalis preparations in human subjects has been developed by measuring the effect on the electrocardiogram. Bromer and Blumgart,[23] using the three standard leads, found that changes in the T wave of the electrocardiogram could be used as a quantitative index of the amount of digitalis effective within the body. In other studies,[24, 25] which failed to demonstrate a quantitative correlation between the amount of the drug and the resultant electrocardiographic effects, only Lead 2 was recorded.[24, 25] Although effects with digitalis were inconstant in the standard leads, Goldberger[26] noted the constant production of changes in the T waves and the ST segments in unipolar limb leads. More recently the quantitative effects of a digitalis substance on the electrocardiogram were measured by the analysis of the ventricular gradient.[27] This method is not yet suitable for human assay of digitalis.

Satisfactory assays in normal human subjects have been accomplished by Gold,[28, 29] who produced qualitatively similar effects on the T wave and the ST segment with known and unknown preparations of digitalis. After control tracings (Leads 1 and 2) a dose of digitalis was given and the electrocardiogram repeated in twenty-four hours. In four experiments on the same subject, the electrocardiographic changes induced by doses of 100 per cent, 122 per cent and 149 per cent of a standard preparation of digitalis were compared with those following the digitalis substances to be assayed. The unknown preparations of digitalis were thereby assayed in human beings with an error of 25 per cent. Geiger et al.,[30] on the other hand, concluded that progressive digitalization produced electrocardiographic changes that were too small and inconstant to yield any quantitative correlation. A review of their actual data reveals, however, that in 3 of 10 normal subjects progressive digitalization caused increasing changes in the T waves. It was through the use of a few selected subjects like these that Gold was able to assay digitalis in human beings.

It is clear that such an assay is desirable because of the closer parallelism with clinical experience. Although the method proposed by Gold is the best available at present, its results have not yet been confirmed; it requires time, and relatively few subjects are suitable for assay. Furthermore, since the estimation of the electrocardiographic effect of digitalis depends on the judgment of the electrocardiographer regarding when equivalent changes in the T wave are produced, other causes of T-wave changes must be excluded. These include spontaneous variations and those induced by changes in heart rate, as well as by food, drink, exercise, excitement, infections and fever, position and hyperventilation.[31–36]

Cardiodynamic Effects

Since the assay of digitalis by the cat method is still imperfect and does not exactly reflect the clinical potency of the drug, the physician's skill is of paramount importance in the therapeutic use of digitalis. The rational use of digitalis demands understanding of its effects on the cardiovascular dynamics in congestive heart failure in human subjects.

It is almost universally agreed that administration of whole-leaf digitalis and purified glycosides in patients with congestive heart failure results in an increased cardiac output or a decrease in arteriovenous oxygen difference,[37–49] lowered venous pressure[14, 40, 43, 46, 47, 50–54] a faster circulation time[14, 40, 47, 53, 54] and a diminished blood volume.[55, 56] The fall in venous pressure may precede diuresis and slowing of the pulse rate.[43, 51, 52, 54] Recently, Stewart et al.[14] reported an increase in peripheral circulation as a whole after digitalization. The increase in cardiac output is obtained without a proportionate increase in cardiac work or oxygen consumption. The failure of cardiac output to return completely to normal after digitalis[51] confirms the clinical evidence that most patients with congestive failure require additional therapy, such as limitation of activity, salt restriction and diuretics.

After digitalization the vital capacity is increased,[46, 47] the respiratory minute volume is reduced[38, 47, 57] and the alveolar carbon dioxide content is increased.[44] The basal metabolic rate falls.[14, 44] Digitalization results in a decreased oxygen debt after exercise.[58]

In patients with auricular fibrillation and a rapid ventricular rate digitalis induces significant slowing of the pulse rate. This effect has a twofold origin: vagal stimulation by therapeutic[59, 60] or subtherapeutic[61, 62] doses, which may be obliterated by atropine or exercise; and a direct action on the nodal tissues and myocardium, which cannot be obliterated thereby.

Considerable controversy exists concerning the exact mechanisms of the action of digitalis. According to some observers the therapeutic effect of digitalis is extracardiac in origin. Dock and Tainter[63, 64] proposed another mechanism of action of digitalis — hepatic-vein constriction, with consequent reduction in venous return and in right auricular venous pressure, an effect comparable to venesection. Among other objections to this hypothesis is evidence that this mechanism does not obtain in human subjects.[65, 66] The effects on vagal activity and the conducting tissues of the heart mentioned above do not account entirely for the beneficial response, which may occur without or before a change in rate. A large body of physiologic[67–69] and electrocardiographic[27, 70] data indicates a direct action of digi-

talis on heart muscle. In this connection, Guttman[71] has demonstrated the chemical union between digitoxin and striated muscle; such a combination with heart muscle has not yet been reported.

Whole-Leaf Digitalis

Indications

In the light of the cardiodynamic effects of digitalis, it may be stated that the primary indication for the clinical use of digitalis is congestive heart failure. Sufficient data are available to indicate the beneficial action of digitalis in congestive failure irrespective of the etiology of the disease or the type of cardiac rhythm.[4, 72–80] Additional indications include auricular flutter, persistent auricular fibrillation and heart disease associated with hypertension or valvular disease to prevent cardiac hypertrophy and congestive failure.[81–83]

Digitalis substances have been used successfully in the treatment and prevention of episodes of paroxysmal auricular tachycardia and paroxysmal auricular fibrillation.[80, 84–87] Although it has been assumed that the beneficial action in auricular arrhythmias is related to vagal stimulation, the mechanism of the action has not been established.[88] The changes in cardiovascular dynamics that occur with constrictive pericarditis in the absence of auricular fibrillation, thyrotoxicosis, infection, shock and anemia are not indications for the use of digitalis.

Contraindications

It should be stressed that there are no absolute contraindications to the use of digitalis in the presence of congestive heart failure. In the absence of congestive failure contraindications include multiple ventricular extrasystoles and ventricular tachycardia, angina pectoris[89, 90] or myocardial infarction,[89, 91] recent or old, hypersensitivity of the carotid sinus,[92] Stokes–Adams syndrome and partial heart block.[93] Blumgart and Altschule,[94] however, showed that the administration of therapeutic amounts of whole-leaf digitalis to patients with partial heart block was not followed by an increase in the block.

The effect of digitalis on intravascular clotting has recently been the subject of considerable investigation. It has not yet been established that digitalis significantly alters the blood coagulation time.[95–100] It has been suggested that digitalis is a factor in the formation of fatal emboli by its thromboplastic effect or by the mobilization of endocardial thrombi.[91, 101, 102] The clinical data presented are not decisive.

Clinical Use

Many schedules have been devised for the administration of digitalis.[80, 103–105] It must be remembered that routine administration strictly according to a preconceived plan is not advisable because of variations in the drug and in the patient. In most cases of congestive heart failure in which the drug has not been previously administered, digitalization may be accomplished by giving 0.3 gm. of digitalis purpurea (*U.S.P. XII*) three times the first day and 0.1 gm. three times daily thereafter until the optimal therapeutic effect or symptoms of minor toxicity appear. Such a scheme avoids excessive delay in therapeutic result and also minimizes the risk of undesirable toxic manifestations. In patients with auricular fibrillation and a rapid ventricular rate, slowing of the ventricular rate approximately to 70 is a satisfactory end point. In patients with normal rhythm or with auricular fibrillation and slow ventricular rate, evidence of satisfactory digitalization consists of marked clinical improvement or the appearance of early toxic manifestations, such as anorexia and extrasystoles. When a clear end point is reached, the drug may be discontinued for a day, if necessary, and a daily maintenance dose of 0.1 to 0.2 gm. administered.

A reliable preparation of whole-leaf digitalis should be used with which the physician is familiar; changing from one preparation to another is undesirable. In the few cases in which whole-leaf digitalis is not tolerated or more rapid digitalization is needed, a purified glycoside is preferable, either in a single oral dose or intravenously. Recently, many purified preparations of digitalis bodies have been offered to the physician. These are crystalline, do not require biologic assay and can be prescribed in terms of weight of the drug.

Strophanthins

Ouabain is obtained in pure crystalline form from *Acocanthera ouabaio* and *Strophanthus gratus*. From *Strophanthus kombé* is obtained K-strophanthin, an amorphous mixture of glycosides. K-strophanthin-alpha (Cymarin), K-strophanthin-beta and K-strophanthoside are pure crystalline glycosides that have been isolated from this mixture. The absorption of all these substances from the gastrointestinal tract is so irregular and poor that they are not suitable for oral use.[106, 107] Recently, Gold et al.[108] studied a series of synthetic esters of the aglycone strophanthidin, one of which — the benzoate ester — was somewhat effective orally.

Although the strophanthins induce the same qualitative physiologic effects after intravenous injection as digitalis, quantitative differences exist. They are the most rapidly acting glycosides, inducing a decrease in ventricular rate and venous pressure in the first three or four minutes after administration,[51] with a maximum effect in thirty[52] to one hundred and twenty minutes[22] and a total duration of effect from twenty-four to seventy-two hours.[109, 110]

Clinical Use

It has been recommended that K-strophanthin or ouabain be given intravenously in doses of 0.3 to

0.5 mg. for immediate digitalization[80, 84, 104, 109–112]; 0.1 mg. may be administered every half hour to hour thereafter until full digitalization is accomplished. The short duration of action raises the problem of subsequent maintenance of digitalization. For this purpose, it has been recommended that, together with 0.5 mg. of ouabain intravenously, whole-leaf digitalis be given orally — 4 cat units to patients weighing less than 125 pounds, 6 to patients weighing 125 to 175 pounds, and 8 to patients weighing more than 175 pounds.[53, 109, 110] At the end of twenty-four hours the patient may be placed on a daily maintenance dose of whole-leaf digitalis.

The only advantage possessed by the strophanthins over other purified glycosides is the rapid onset of action. Many considerations, however, make them unacceptable to the physician. Their stability in solution has been questioned.[109] They are irritating when deposited extravenously. Finally, maintenance of digitalization is difficult as a result of the short duration of action. Combinations with whole-leaf digitalis or other slowly acting drugs are difficult and unsatisfactory for routine use in that they often lead to toxicity or lack of adequate digitalization. In the relatively few emergencies in the treatment of congestive heart failure or paroxysmal arrhythmias, therefore, the physician uses to better advantage one of the other more stable, less irritating, purified glycosides with rapid and prolonged action.

Lanatoside C

Lanatoside C (digilanid C or Cedilanid) is the only one of the three lanatosides occurring in *Digitalis lanata* that is not present in *Dig. purpurea.* Many studies stimulated by the work of Moe and Visscher[9, 10] have been made comparing the potency, absorption from the gastrointestinal tract, speed of action and elimination, type of cardiac effect, therapeutic to toxic ratio, toxic effect and clinical effectiveness of lanatoside C with those of other preparations.

Absorption and Potency

Although the absorption of lanatoside C in animals[113] is much faster and more complete than that of whole-leaf digitalis, studies in human subjects have yielded conflicting results.[114–116] The intravenous digitalizing dose in man of lanatoside C is agreed to be 6 cat units (1.6 mg.), somewhat more than the oral and intravenous digitalizing dose of 3 cat units (1.2 mg.) for digitoxin.[22, 85, 116] The single oral digitalizing dose for lanatoside C varied from 5 to 10 mg.[22, 114, 117] The threefold to sixfold increase in oral over intravenous dose is due presumably to poor and variable absorption of the drug. It must be concluded that the absorption of lanatoside C is much less complete and more variable than that of digitoxin.

Time of Action

Accurate information is available regarding the relative speed and duration of action of lanatoside C. Following intravenous injection, the earliest effects were noted in ten to thirty minutes. This onset of action was measured by the fall in venous pressure,[40, 51, 52, 68, 69] slowing of ventricular rate,[51, 52, 70] increased cardiac output,[40, 68, 69] diminution in diastolic heart volume or oxygen consumption,[40, 68, 69, 118] and electrocardiographic changes.[24, 70] The effect is maximal in approximately two hours,[70] persists sixteen[24] to thirty-six hours[70] and disappears in three to six days.[70] In comparison with that of other glycosides, the onset of action of lanatoside C is slower than that of ouabain, similar to that of digoxin and considerably faster than that of digitoxin; the duration of effect is longer than that of ouabain and digoxin but considerably shorter than that of digitoxin.

Toxicity

No differences were found in the production of myocardial cellular damage[119–121] and associated electrocardiographic changes[122, 123] by toxic doses of various glycosides, including lanatoside C. Kyser et al.[121] related the probable mechanism to vagal stimulation and coronary constriction, since the lesions could be prevented by atropine or purines given at the same time as the digitalis drugs.

The prolonged intravenous administration of lanatoside C to dogs in small doses for over a year produced no harmful effect on the myocardium.[120] As with other glycosides, it does not reduce coronary blood flow at therapeutic or subtoxic levels.[124, 125]

In its ratio of minimal therapeutic to toxic dose, lanatoside C ranked next to ouabain and far above lanatosides A and B.[9, 10] Cattell and Gold,[15] however, were able to demonstrate no difference in the ratio of therapeutic to toxic dose of a large number of cardiac glycosides, including lanatoside C. Nevertheless, many effects that contribute to the total toxic action of digitalis bodies cannot be observed in the experimental method employed.

Clinical Use

For intravenous digitalization 1.2 to 1.6 mg. may be followed by subsequent administration of 0.4 mg. at intervals of four to eight hours until the full digitalizing effect is noted. In this way, complete digitalization is rapidly reached and danger of toxicity reduced in spite of individual variations in susceptibility to the drug. Although 7.5 to 10.0 mg. in two or three days is recommended in most studies for oral digitalization with lanatoside C, it has already been noted that there is a wide range in the required dosage. The broad range in the daily maintenance dose, from 0.5 to 3.0 mg., indicates the difficulty in maintenance of digitalization. This may be due to the rapid elimination and poor absorption of lanatoside C.

Particular stress has been placed on the value of digitalis, particularly intravenous lanatoside C, for its rapid action in arrhythmias, such as paroxysmal auricular tachycardia, auricular flutter and auricular fibrillation, and even in chronic auricular flutter and fibrillation.[24, 80, 85, 87] Full digitalization was accomplished at the onset of the paroxysm and maintained by the daily use of 0.5 to 1.0 mg. over long periods. Although this schedule reduced the incidence of paroxysms, there is no evidence that lanatoside C accomplishes more than other digitalis preparations in the treatment of auricular disorders.

In summary, lanatoside C is a potent glycoside with all the actions of digitalis preparations. The advantages claimed, such as a greater margin of safety, greater cardiac efficiency and lack of reduction of coronary blood flow, are not yet proved in clinical practice. It is rapidly although poorly absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract. The relatively rapid excretion of lanatoside C, although perhaps a factor of safety in reducing the incidence and duration of toxic manifestations, is also a disadvantage, since maintenance of digitalization is difficult. The rapidity of effect on intravenous administration makes lanatoside C preferable to digitoxin in the relatively few acute emergencies in which the time differential may be important.

Digoxin

Digoxin, a purified glycoside isolated from lanatoside C by hydrolysis, is apparently the active cardiac principle in lanatoside C. Its physiologic effects on the heart and its toxic manifestations are similar qualitatively to those of the other digitalis bodies.[25, 43, 51, 52, 70, 126, 127] Quantitative differences in the rate and extent of absorption from the gastrointestinal tract, as well as in the rate of elimination, differentiate digoxin from the others in clinical application.

Time of Action

Digoxin is similar to lanatoside C in its speed and duration of action; its effects become apparent in three to thirty minutes, are maximal in approximately one and a half to five hours and regress as early as eight to ten hours, being largely gone in twenty-four to thirty-six hours and completely absent in two to six days. These actions are appreciably more rapid than those of digitoxin. Batterman and DeGraff[128] clearly demonstrated the relatively rapid rate of elimination of digoxin. They digitalized 38 patients to the point of minor toxicity by giving 0.5 to 1.0 mg. of digoxin every six hours. After varying intervals, they repeated the administration with the same schedule to the same level of toxicity. The fraction of the initial dose necessary to reproduce the same level of toxicity after intervals of twenty-four, forty-eight and seventy-two hours was 49, 84 and 87 per cent respectively. These percentages indicate the amounts of the drug lost in the intervals of time. The rapid elimination of the drug was further demonstrated in that, when an adequate single daily maintenance dose was given in divided portions, it became obviously insufficient, with resultant reappearance of congestive failure. This study is particularly cogent since a clear-cut, readily reproducible end point — namely, minor toxicity — was used, so that the same level of digitalization was clearly obtained even under conditions of clinical study. The usual objections to so many clinical investigations were avoided in that undefined levels of "full digitalization," "desired cardiac effects" and "improvement in congestive failure" were not used.

Clinical Use

Many studies have clarified the clinical effectiveness of digoxin.[54, 78, 80, 104, 126, 127, 129, 130] The average therapeutic and toxic doses on rapid oral administration were 3.75 and 6.0 mg. respectively; 1.0 to 2.0 mg. may be given initially, followed by 0.5 mg. every six hours until the desired effects are produced.[104] For intravenous digitalization 1.0 mg. may be injected, followed by 0.5 mg. every six hours as necessary. The oral maintenance dose varied from 0.25 to 1.25 mg. daily. In some cases as much as 1.0 mg. three times daily was necessary for maintenance of digitalization.[104]

In summary, digoxin is a potent substance that is valuable for rapid digitalization, with no particular advantage over lanatoside C. Its relative insolubility and irritating character make intravenous administration difficult. The difficulty of maintaining full digitalization over the long periods necessary in chronic congestive heart failure is a serious disadvantage.

Digitoxin

Digitoxin, or *digitaline crystallisée*, was isolated by Nativelle[131, 132] in 1866 and was proved to be a potent cardiac drug by Vulpian.[131] In 1875 Schmiedeberg[133] isolated a crystalline substance from digitalis leaves, which he named digitoxin, and stated that it formed the bulk of *digitaline crystallisée*. Although some data[106, 134, 135] indicate that preparations of *digitaline crystallisée* and digitoxin differ in potency, the *United States Pharmacopoeia* treats them as if they were the same.

Pharmacology

Digitoxin is completely absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract in animals and human beings. Thus, the intravenous and oral doses are the same.[136] If the oral absorption of digitoxin is judged by the decline in ventricular rate, it is complete in four to ten hours.[136, 137] On intravenous injection the initial effects were noted in twenty-five minutes to two hours, with maximal effects in two to nine hours. Regression of effect began in two or three days, the total duration of action lasting approximately two weeks.[51, 67, 70, 134]

The potency of 1 mg. of digitoxin is approximately equal to 1000 mg. of *U.S.P. XII* digitalis reference powder. Thus, 1.25 mg. of digitoxin induces the same degree of reduction of ventricular rate as 1.25 gm., or 16.3 cat units, of whole-leaf digitalis. The cumulative action of digitoxin is similar to that of whole-leaf digitalis; in patients with auricular fibrillation, the administration of small daily doses — 0.2 mg. — resulted in a gradual decline of ventricular rate to normal levels in about three weeks.[134, 138] Maintenance of this dosage during a subsequent prolonged period induced no further change of rate. It may therefore be concluded that the excretion of digitoxin, like that of whole-leaf digitalis, is a function of the amount available within the body rather than the amount administered. Gold et al.[138] found no significant difference in the ratio between the toxic and therapeutic dose for digitoxin as compared to digitalis.

Toxicity

The toxic actions of digitoxin were first observed by Koppe,[139] who took 3.5 mg. in five days, suffering severe toxic symptoms, nausea and vomiting, a slowing of the pulse rate from 80 to 40 and a bigeminal rhythm that became grossly irregular. Gold[67, 137] noted that a single oral digitalizing dose of digitoxin of 1.26 mg., or 3 cat units, induced nausea within two hours in only 2 per cent of a large series of patients. This was presumably due to the local gastric emetic action of digitoxin. An equivalent dose of whole-leaf digitalis produced early nausea in 20 per cent of the same group. With a single dose of 2 mg. of digitoxin, 32 per cent of the patients developed minor toxic symptoms, and 20 per cent vomited. There seems to be ample evidence that digitoxin induces the same incidence of late or central toxicity as whole-leaf digitalis.[140, 141] Toxic doses of digitoxin, as with other glycosides, administered to animals are associated with the development of myocardial lesions,[119, 121] changes in the ST and T waves[122, 123] and a reduction in coronary blood flow.[125]

Clinical Use

Stroud and VanderVeer[130] observed that the digitalizing dose of digitoxin was 1.3 to 2.2 mg. when given orally over a period of three to six days. The maintenance dose was 0.1 mg. daily. In many hundreds of patients with auricular fibrillation and a rapid ventricular rate Gold et al.[134, 138] found that a single oral or intravenous dose of 1.2 mg. carried the process of digitalization fairly far.[134] They recommended subsequent daily doses of 0.2 mg. to complete and maintain full digitalization. It must be remembered that full digitalization cannot be achieved promptly by this routine in all cases.[29, 135, 141] In undigitalized patients, a single dose of 1.2 mg. may be given by oral or intravenous route. The subsequent administration of digitoxin to achieve full digitalization depends for its end point on whether the patient has auricular fibrillation with a rapid ventricular rate, auricular fibrillation with a slow ventricular rate or normal rhythm. In the presence of auricular fibrillation with a rapid ventricular rate, 0.2 to 0.4 mg. should be administered at intervals of six to eight hours until the ventricular rate reaches approximately 70; it is not necessary to carry such patients to the point of minor toxicity. To complete full digitalization in patients with auricular fibrillation and a slow ventricular rate or with normal rhythm, additional digitoxin, in a dose of 0.2 to 0.4 mg., must be administered at intervals of six to eight hours until the earliest toxic symptoms are produced. It must be kept in mind that the desired clinical response may occur as a result of partial digitalization. In our experience, the subsequent maintenance dose has varied from 0.1 to 0.4 mg. daily. In addition, despite the stated cumulative action of digitoxin, it has been necessary to redigitalize some patients with congestive failure at intervals of four to six months, even though they have been on large, apparently adequate, maintenance doses. When patients with auricular fibrillation become ambulatory close observation of the effect of exercise on the ventricular rate is necessary.[59–61] A sufficiently large maintenance dose should be administered so that exercise does not produce an excessive rise in ventricular rate.

In summary, the advantages of digitoxin are that it is a pure chemical that is stable and does not require bio-assay and that it is completely absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract, so that the oral and intravenous doses are the same and interchangeable. Furthermore, the small amount of digitoxin necessary for digitalization permits administration of a large fraction in a single dose, with only a small incidence of local gastrointestinal irritation. The rapid onset of action makes for quick digitalization by the oral route so that intravenous administration is rarely necessary. The prolonged duration of action, like that of whole-leaf digitalis, makes for easy maintenance. It is thus the drug of choice when a purified preparation is desired. Since there is some evidence that various preparations of digitoxin differ in potency, it is advisable for the physician, as with whole-leaf digitalis, to use a single preparation with whose action and potency he is familiar. The cost of digitoxin is at present considerably more than that of whole-leaf digitalis.

References

1. Bland, E. F., and White, P. D. Strength of digitalis in clinical use: warning. *J. A. M. A.* **117**:1243-1245, 1941.
2. Herrmann, G. R., Decherd, G. M., Jr., and McKinley, W. F. Digitalis poisoning. *J. A. M. A.* **126**:760-762, 1944.
3. Willius, F. A. Digitalis intoxication. *Mod. Concepts Card. Dis.* **14**: No. 12, December, 1945.
4. Movitt, E. R. *Digitalis and Other Cardiotonic Drugs.* 204 pp. New York: Oxford University Press, 1946.
5. Wilkinson, K. D. Two cases of digitalis poisoning. *Brit. Heart J.* **4**:1-6, 1942.
6. Bliss, C. I., and Allmark, M. G. Digitalis cat assay in relation to rate of injection. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **81**:378-389, 1944.

7. **Maresh, G.,** and Farah, A. Toxicity ratios of some glycosides as influenced by experimental time. *Federation Proc.* **5**:191, 1946.
8. **Fuhrman, F. A.** Effect of body temperature on drug action. *Physiol. Rev.* **26**:247-274, 1946.
9. **Moe, G. K.,** and Visscher, M. B. Studies on native glucosides of Digitalis lanata with particular reference to their effects upon cardiac efficiency and their toxicity. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **64**:65-85, 1938.
10. **Moe, G. K.** Comparative action of several cardiac glycosides on mammalian heart. *Bull. New Eng. M. Center* **5**:151-154, 1943.
11. **Krayer, O.** Difference in cardiodecelerator action between digitoxin and digitoxigenin. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* **57**:167-169, 1944.
12. **Krueger, E.,** and Unna, K. Comparative studies on toxic effects of digitoxin and ouabain in cats. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **76**:282-294, 1942.
13. **Walther, R.** Über Wirkungsunterschiede in der Digitalisreihe. *Arch. f. exper. Path. u. Pharmakol.* **201**:611-644, 1943.
14. **Stewart, H. J., Evans, W. F., Brown, H.,** and Gerjuoy, J. R. Peripheral blood flow, rectal and skin temperature in congestive heart failure: effects of rapid digitalization in this state. *Arch. Int. Med.* **77**:643-658, 1946.
15. **Cattell, M.,** and Gold, H. Studies on purified digitalis glucosides. III. Relationship between therapeutic and toxic potency. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **71**:114-125, 1941.
16. **Lehman, R. A.,** and Paff, G. H. Practical technique and design for assay of digitalis on embryonic chick heart. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **75**:207-218, 1942.
17. **Weeks, J. R.,** and Holck, H. G. O. Potency of a new extract of *Convallaria majalis* leaves. III. Assays by papillary muscle procedure and the U. S. P. XII cat method. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **78**:180-186, 1943.
18. **Bell, F. K.,** and Krantz, J. C., Jr. Chemical evaluation of digitalis. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **83**:213-219, 1945.
19. **Danow, H. J., Mathieson, D. R.,** and Hays, H. W. Comparison of chemical and biological method for assay of purified digitalis preparation. *Federation Proc.* **5**:173, 1946.
20. **Vos, B. J., Jr.,** and Welsh, L. H. Note on Bell and Krantz modification of Knudson-Dresdach chemical assay of digitalis. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **85**:346-348, 1945.
21. **Stoll, A.** *The Cardiac Glycosides.* 80 pp. London: The Pharmaceutical Press, 1937.
22. **Gold, H.** Choice of digitalis preparation. *Connecticut M. J.* **9**:193-196, 1945.
23. **Bromer, A. W.,** and Blumgart, H. L. Maintenance dose of digitalis: electrocardiographic study. *J. A. M. A.* **92**:204-208, 1929.
24. **Tandowsky, R. M.** Electrocardiographic and clinical study of lanatoside C. *Am. Heart J.* **24**:472-482, 1942.
25. **Tandowsky, R. M., Anderson, N.,** and Vandeventer, J. K. Electrocardiographic and clinical study of various so-called cardiac drugs. *Am. Heart J.* **28**:298-310, 1944.
26. **Goldberger, E.** Studies on unipolar leads. IV. Effects of digitalis. *Am. Heart J.* **28**:370-377, 1944.
27. **Apter, L., Ashman, R.,** and Hull, E. Quantitative study of effects of ouabain upon electrocardiogram. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **82**:227-238, 1944.
28. **Gold, H., Cattell, M., Otto, H. L., Kwit, N. T.,** and Kramer, M. L. Method for bio-assay of digitalis in humans. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **75**:196-206, 1942.
29. **Gold, H., Modell, W.,** and Otto, H. Cumulative distribution curve of digitalis action in man by oral administration. *Federation Proc.* **4**:119, 1945.
30. **Geiger, A. J., Blaney, L. F.,** and Druckemiller, W. H. Quantitative electrocardiographic study of digitalization. *Am. Heart J.* **22**: 230-244, 1941.
31. **Sprague, H. B.** Normal electrocardiograms in presence of coronary disease. *Mod. Concepts Card. Dis.* **10**:No. 10, October, 1941.
32. **Knies, P. T.** Electrocardiogram in induced fever. *Am. Heart J.* **22**: 804-810, 1941.
33. **Freedberg, A. S., McManus, M. J.,** and Altschule, M. D. Electrocardiogram in man during episode of chill and fever induced by intravenous typhoid vaccine. *Am. Heart J.* (in press).
34. **Ashman, R., Ferguson, F. P., Gremillion, A. I.,** and Byer, E. Effect of cycle-length changes upon form and amplitude of T deflection of electrocardiogram. *Am. J. Physiol.* **143**:453-461, 1945.
35. **Ashman, R.,** and Byer, E. Normal human ventricular gradient. II. Factors which affect its manifest area and its relationship to manifest area of QRS complex. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:36-57, 1943.
36. **Thompson, W. P.** Electrocardiogram in hyperventilation syndrome. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:372-390, 1943.
37. **Berséus, S.** Influence of heart glucosides, theophylline and analeptics on cardiac output in congestive heart failure, with remarks on acetylene methods for determination of arteriovenous oxygen difference. *Acta med. Scandinav.* **145**:1-76, 1943.
38. **Grassman, W.,** and Herzog, F. Die Wirkung von Digitalis (Strophanthin) auf das Minuten- und Schlagvolumen des Herzkranken. *Arch. f. exper. Path. u. Pharmakol.* **163**:97-121, 1932.
39. **Kininmonth, J. G.** Circulation rate in some pathological states, with observations on effect of digitalis. *Quart. J. Med.* **21**:277-296, 1928.
40. **LaDue, J. S.,** and Fahr, G. Effect of intravenous administration of lanatoside C upon output, diastolic volume, and mechanical efficiency of failing human heart. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:344-354, 1943.
41. **Lauter, S.,** and Baumann, H. Zur Theorie der Herzinsuffizienz und der Digitaliswirkung. *Klin. Wchnschr.* **8**:263, 1929.
42. **McMichael, J.,** and Sharpey-Schafer, E. P. Cardiac output in man by direct Fick method: effects of posture, venous pressure change, atropine, and adrenaline. *Brit. Heart J.* **6**:33-40, 1944.
43. *Idem.* Action of intravenous digoxin in man. *Quart. J. Med.* **13**: 123-135, 1944.
44. **Ringer, M.,** and Altschule, M. D. Studies on circulation. II. Cardiac output in diseases of heart, and under influence of digitalis therapy. *Am. Heart J.* **5**:305-343, 1930.
45. **Starr, I., Gamble, C. J., Margolies, A., Donal, J. S., Jr., Joseph, N.,** and Eagle, E. Clinical study of action of 10 commonly used drugs on cardiac output, work and size, on respiration, on metabolic rate and on electrocardiogram. *J. Clin. Investigation* **16**:799-823, 1937
46. **Stewart, H. J.,** and Cohn, A. E. Studies on effect of action of digitalis on output of blood from heart. III. Effect on output of hearts in heart failure with congestion, in human beings. *J. Clin. Investigation* **11**:917-955, 1932.
47. **Stewart, H. J., Deitrick, J. E., Crane, N. F.,** and Wheeler, C. H. Action of digitalis in uncompensated heart disease. *Arch. Int. Med.* **62**:569-592, 1938.
48. **Nylin, G.** Digitalis- und Strophanthustherapie. *Cardiologia* **7**: 281-303, 1943.
49. **Friedman, B., Clark, G., Resnik, H., Jr.,** and Harrison, T. R. Effect of digitalis on cardiac output of persons with congestive heart failure. *Arch. Int. Med.* **56**:710-723, 1935.
50. **Budelmann, G.** Untersuchungen über den Venendruck, die Vitalkapazität der Lunge und das Herzminutenvolumen bei Gesunden und Herzkranken in Ruhe und bei Kreislaufbelastung. *Ztschr. f. klin. med.* **127**:15-26, 1935.
51. **Eichna, L. W.,** and Taube, H. Comparison of actions of four cardiac glycosides on patient with congestive heart failure. *Am. Heart J.* **26**:631-644, 1943.
52. *Idem.* Effect of intravenously administered digoxin and ouabain on systemic venous pressure of patients with congestive heart failure. *Am. Heart J.* **27**:641-656, 1944.
53. **Garcia, J. E.,** and Goldman, B. A. Combined use of strophanthin-K and digitalis in treatment of congestive heart failure: preliminary report. *Am. Heart J.* **26**:20-23, 1943.
54. **Wood, P.** Action of digitalis in heart failure with normal rhythm. *Brit. Heart J.* **2**:132-140, 1940.
55. **Brittingham, H. H.,** and White, P. D. Cardiac functional tests. *J. A. M. A.* **79**:1901-1904, 1922.
56. **Mies, H.** Über die Wirkung des Strophanthin auf die zirkulierende Blutmenge. *Ztschr. f. Kreislaufforsch.* **23**:460-463, 1931.
57. **Boyer, P. K.,** and Bailey, C. V. Concentration of carbon dioxide in expired air in heart disease. *Arch. Int. Med.* **71**:529-535, 1943.
58. **Nylin, G.** L'influence de la digitale sur la dette relative d'oxygène dans l'insuffisance cardiaque latente à rythme cardiaque normal. *Arch. d. mal. du coeur* **32**:1010-1019, 1939.
59. **Blumgart, H. L.** Reaction to exercise of heart affected by auricular fibrillation. *Heart* **11**:49-56, 1924.
60. **Weinstein, W., Plaut, J.,** and Katz, L. N. Limitations of use of digitalis for ambulatory patients with auricular fibrillation. *Am. J. M. Sc.* **199**:498-505, 1940.
61. **Gold, H., Kwit, N. T., Otto, H.,** and Fox, T. On vagal and extravagal factors in cardiac slowing by digitalis in patients with auricular fibrillation. *J. Clin. Investigation* **18**:429-437, 1939.
62. **Modell, W., Gold, H.,** and Rothendler, H. H. Use of digitalis to prevent exaggerated acceleration of heart during physical exercise in patients with auricular fibrillation. *J. A. M. A.* **116**:2241-2244, 1941.
63. **Dock, W.,** and Tainter, M. L. Circulatory changes after full therapeutic doses of digitalis, with critical discussion of views on cardiac output. *J. Clin. Investigation* **8**:467-484, 1930.
64. **Tainter, M. L.,** and Dock, W. Further observations on circulatory actions of digitalis and strophanthus with special reference to liver, and comparison with histamine and epinephrine. *J. Clin. Investigation* **8**:485-503, 1930.
65. **Arey, L. B.** Throttling veins in livers of certain mammals. *Anat. Rec.* **81**:21-33, 1941.
66. **Popper, H.** Über Drosselvorrichtungen and Lebervenen. *Klin. Wchnschr.* **10**:2129-2131, 1931.
67. **Gold, H.** Digitalis and some of its derivatives. *Science* **97**:125-129, and 150-153, 1943.
68. **Fahr, G., and Buehler, M. S.** Physiologic definition of acute congestive heart muscle failure. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:211-243, 1943.
69. **Fahr, G.** Pharmacodynamics of digitalis in congestive heart failure. *Mod. Concepts Card. Dis.* **14**: No. 10, October, 1945.
70. **Eichna, L. W., Taube, H.,** and DeGraff, A. C. Serial determinations of cardiac output (ballistocardiogram) and electrocardiogram in normal man after intravenous administration of purified cardiac glycosides. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **78**:22-38, 1943.
71. **Guttman, S. A.** Influence of temperature on action of digitoxin and potassium on striated muscle. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **80**:126-131, 1944.
72. **Luten, D.** *The Clinical Use of Digitalis.* 226 pp. Springfield, Illinois: Charles C Thomas, 1936.
73. **White, P. D.** Heart failure. *Bull. New York Acad. Med.* **18**:18-35, 1942.
74. **Flaxman, N.** Clinical value of digitalis in hypertensive heart failure. I. With normal rate and regular rhythm. *Am. J. M. Sc.* **203**: 741-747, 1942.
75. *Idem.* Clinical value of digitalis in hypertensive heart failure. II. With sinus tachycardia. *Am. J. M. Sc.* **203**:747-751, 1942.
76. *Idem.* Digitalis in arteriosclerotic (coronary) heart failure with normal rhythm. *J. A. M. A.* **119**:252-255, 1942.
77. **Gilbert, N. C.** Critical use of digitalis. *Mississippi Valley M. J.* **67**: 49-53, 1945.
78. **Herrmann, G.** Treatment of heart failure. *Ann. Int. Med.* **13**:122-142, 1939.
79. **LaPlace, L. B.** Relative clinical potency of digitalis U.S.P. X, digitalis U.S.P. XI, and digilanid. *Am. Heart J.* **26**:536-541, 1943.
80. **Lewis, J. K.** Clinical use of digitalis preparations. *M. Clin. North America* **29**:524-534, 1945.
81. **Christian, H. A.** Use of digitalis other than in treatment of cardiac decompensation. *J. A. M. A.* **100**:789-792, 1933.
82. **Erickson, E. W.** Action of glucoside of digitalis (lanatoside C) on organically diseased but objectively compensated hearts and on normal hearts. *Proc. Staff Meet., Mayo Clin.* **20**:263-269, 1945.

83. Erickson, E. W., and Fahr, G. E. Effect of lanatoside C upon physiologic state of organically diseased hearts before symptoms and signs of heart failure appear. *Am. Heart J.* **29**:348-368, 1945.
84. Gefter, W. I., and Leaman, W. G., Jr. Use of ouabain in rapid cardiac arrhythmias. *Am. J. M. Sc.* **205**:190-197, 1943.
85. Sokolow, M. and Chamberlain, F. L. Cedilanid, with special reference to its intravenous use. *Am. Heart J.* **23**:243, 1942.
86. Fahr, G., and LaDue, J. Preliminary investigation of therapeutic value of lanatoside C (digilanid C). *Am. Heart J.* **21**:133-150, 1941.
87. Tandowsky, R. M. Prophylactic use of lanatoside C in auricular paroxysmal arrhythmias. *Am. Heart J.* **29**:71-77, 1945.
88. Rall, J. E., Wells, J. A., and Dragstedt, C. A. Effect of various digitalis glycosides upon cardioinhibitory action of acetylcholine. *Proc. Soc. Exper. Biol. & Med.* **56**:162, 1944.
89. Willius, F. A. Controversial issue of use of digitalis in coronary arterial disease. *M. Clin. North America* **28**:905-910, 1944.
90. Freedberg, A. S., Riseman, J. E. F., and Spiegl, E. D. Objective evidence of efficacy of medicinal therapy in angina pectoris. *Am. Heart J.* **22**:494-518, 1941.
91. Askey, J. M., and Neurath, O. Is digitalis indicated in myocardial infarction? *J. A. M. A.* **128**:1016-1018, 1945.
92. Nichol, A. D., and Strauss, H. Effects of digitalis, urginin, congestive cardiac failure, and atropine on hyperactive carotid sinus. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:746-759, 1943.
93. Campbell, M. Partial heart block due to digitalis. *Brit. Heart J.* **4**: 131-142, 1942.
94. Blumgart, H. L., and Altschule, M. D. Should digitalis be administered to patients with preëxisting partial heart block? *Am. J. M. Sc.* **198**:455-463, 1939.
95. Macht, D. I. Experimental studies on heparin and its influence on toxicity of digitaloids, congo red, cobra venom and other drugs. *Ann. Int. Med.* **18**:772-791, 1943.
96. de Takats, G., Trump, R. A., and Gilbert, N. C. Effect of digitalis on clotting mechanism. *J. A. M. A.* **125**:840-845, 1944.
97. Massie, E., Stillerman, H. S., Wright, C. S., and Minnich, V. Effect of administration of digitalis on coagulability of human blood. *Arch. Int. Med.* **74**:172-174, 1944.
98. Sokoloff, L., Ferrer, M. I., and DeGraff, A. C. Effect of digitalization on coagulation time of blood in man. *Federation Proc.* **4**:136, 1945.
99. Richardson, J. A., and Walton, R. P. Absence of significant changes in blood coagulability during digitalization. *Federation Proc.* **5**: 198, 1946.
100. Ramsey, H., Pinschmidt, N. W., and Haag, H. B. Effect of digitalis upon coagulation time of blood. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **85**:159-167, 1945.
101. Massey, L. W. C., and Steiner, P. Peripheral arterial embolism. *Lancet* **1**:245-247, 1944.
102. Peters, H. R., Guyther, J. R., and Brambel, C. E. Dicumarol in acute coronary thrombosis. *J. A. M. A.* **130**:398-403, 1946.
103. Broome, R. A., Jr., and Orgain, E. S. Practical use of digitalis. *North Carolina M. J.* **7**:3-8, 1946.
104. Warren, E. W., and Findley, T. Recent advances in pharmacology. *M. Clin. North America* **29**:417-444, 1945.
105. White, P. D. *Heart Disease*. Third edition. 1025 pp. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1944.
106. Evans, W. Relative value of certain digitalis preparations in heart failure with auricular fibrillation. *Brit. Heart J.* **2**:51-62, 1940.
107. Gold, H. Treatment of cardiac failure with digitalis glycosides. *Mod. Concepts Card. Disease* **14**: No. 11, November, 1945.
108. Gold, H., Otto, H. L., Modell, W., and Halpern, S. L. Behavior of synthetic esters of strophanthidin, acetate, propionate, butyrate, and benzoate, in man. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **86**:301-309, 1946.
109. Batterman, R. C., Rose, O. A., and DeGraff, A. C. Combined use of ouabain and digitalis in treatment of congestive heart failure. *Am. Heart J.* **20**:443-453, 1940.
110. Batterman, R. C., and Engstrom, W. W. Persistence of effect after digitalization by combined use of digitalis and ouabain. *Am. Heart J.* **24**:458-471, 1942.
111. Wyckoff, J., and Goldring, W. Intravenous injection of ouabain in man. *Arch. Int. Med.* **39**:489-497, 1927.
112. Chávez, I. Comparative value of digitalis and of ouabain in treatment of heart failure. *Arch. Int. Med.* **72**:168-175, 1943.
113. Dille, J. M., and Whatmore, G. B. Gastro-intestinal absorption of lanatoside C. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **75**:350-355, 1942.
114. Chamberlain, F. L., and Sokolow, M. Clinical experience with oral administration of cedilanid, and comparison of oral and intravenous preparations of cedilanid with digitalis purpurea. *Am. Heart J.* **23**:245, 1942.
115. Gold, H. Treatment of heart failure. *Interne* **12**:18-22, 1946.
116. Sokolow, M., and Chamberlain, F. L. Clinical evaluation of cedilanid. *Ann. Int. Med.* **18**:204-213, 1943.
117. Parsonnet, A. E., and Bernstein, A. Routine use of Cedilanid in clinical practice. *Am. Heart J.* **26**:39-41, 1943.
118. LaDue, J. S. Intravenous use of digitalis glycosides. *South. M. J.* **36**:124-133, 1943.
119. Dearing, W. H., Barnes, A. R., and Essex, H. E. Experiments with calculated therapeutic and toxic doses of digitalis. I. Effects on myocardial cellular structure. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:648-664, 1943.
120. LaDue, J. S. Myocardial necrosis and fibrosis resulting from administration of massive doses of cardiac glycoside. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **76**:1-10, 1942.
121. Kyser, F. A., Ginsberg, H., and Gilbert, N. C. Effect of certain drugs upon cardiotoxic lesions of digitalis in dog. *Am. Heart J.* **31**:451-459, 1946.
122. Dearing, W. H., Barnes, A. R., and Essex, H. E. Experiments with calculated therapeutic and toxic doses of digitalis. II. Effects on electrocardiogram. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:665-681, 1943.
123. Mulinos, M. G., and Leslie, A. Studies on coronary occlusion. III. Effect of digitalis on RS-T segment of electrocardiogram after coronary ligation. *Am. Heart J.* **24**:671-678, 1942.
124. Essex, H. E., Herrick, J. F., and Visscher, M. B. Influence of certain glucosides of Digitalis lanata on coronary blood flow and blood pressure in trained dog. *Am. Heart J.* **16**:143-148, 1938.
125. Dearing, W. H., Essex, H. E., Herrick, J. F., and Barnes, A. R. Experiments with calculated therapeutic and toxic doses of digitalis. III. Effects on coronary blood flow. *Am. Heart J.* **25**:719-733, 1943.
126. Schwab, E. H. Clinical observations on pure glucoside of Digitalis lanata digoxin. *Texas State J. Med.* **35**:619-622, 1940.
127. Wayne, E. J. Clinical observations on two pure glucosides of digitalis, digoxin and digitalinum verum. *Clin. Sc.* **1**:63-76, 1933.
128. Batterman, R. C., and DeGraff, A. C. Studies in rate of dissipation of digoxin in man. *Federation Proc.* **4**:112, 1945.
129. Rose, O. A., Batterman, R. C., and DeGraff, A. C. Clinical studies on digoxin, purified digitalis glycoside. *Am. Heart J.* **24**:435-457, 1942.
130. Stroud, W. D., and VanderVeer, J. B. Six-year study of clinical efficacy of various digitalis preparations. *J. A. M. A.* **109**:1808-1812, 1937.
131. Nativelle, C. A. Recherches dans le but de découvrir le principe actif crystallisé de la digitale. *Moniteur scientifique* **9**:132-143, 1867.
132. *Idem*. Sur la digitaline cristallisée. *J. de pharm. et chim.* **9**:255-262, 1869.
133. Schmiedeberg, O. Untersuchungen über die pharmakologisch wirksamen Bestandtheile der Digitalis purpurpea L. *Arch. f. exper. Path. u. Pharmakol.* **3**:16-43, 1874.
134. Gold, H., Cattell, M., Modell, W., Kwit, N. T., Kramer, M. L., and Zahm, W. Clinical studies on digitoxin (digitaline Nativelle), with further observations on its use in single average full dose method of digitalization. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **82**: 187-195, 1944.
135. Personal observations.
136. Travell, J., and Gold, H. Studies on absorption of some digitalis preparations from gastrointestinal tract in cat and man. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **72**:41, 1941.
137. Gold, H., Kwit, N. T., Cattell, M., and Travell, J. Studies on purified digitalis glycosides. IV. Single dose method of digitalization. *J. A. M. A.* **119**:928-932, 1942.
138. Gold, H., Kwit, N. T., and Cattell, M. Studies on purified digitalis glucosides. I. Potency and dosage of "digitaline nativelle" by oral administration in man. *J. Pharmacol. & Exper. Therap.* **69**: 177-197, 1940.
139. Koppe, R. Untersuchungen über die pharmakologischen Wirkungen des Digitoxins, Digitalins und Digitaleins. *Arch. f. exper. Path. u. Pharmakol.* **3**:274-301, 1875.
140. Katz, L. N., and Wise, W. Oral single-dose digitalization with digitalis leaf and digitaline "Nativelle." *Am. Heart J.* **30**:125-133, 1945.
141. *Cornell Conferences on Therapy*. Vol. 1. *Digitalis vs. Digitoxin*. 332 pp. New York: The MacMillan Company, 1946. Pp. 133-151.

CASE RECORDS OF THE MASSACHUSETTS GENERAL HOSPITAL

Weekly Clinicopathological Exercises

FOUNDED BY RICHARD C. CABOT

TRACY B. MALLORY, M.D., *Editor*

BENJAMIN CASTLEMAN, M.D., *Associate Editor*

EDITH E. PARRIS, *Assistant Editor*

CASE 32521

PRESENTATION OF CASE

A forty-five-year-old schoolmaster entered the hospital because of an abdominal mass associated with crampy abdominal pain.

Thirty days before admission the patient had had a short attack of knifelike suprapubic pain that was accompanied by the passage of considerable gas by rectum. At that time he was en route from India to the United States. He had served in India for three years with the United States Army Air Force during which time he had felt entirely well and had had no tropical diseases. Examination had been carried out by a flight surgeon shortly before departure, and no abnormalities had been noted. On arrival in the United States the patient noticed the appearance of a lower abdominal mass. This was called to the attention of a physician, who found a nontender symmetrical mass in the suprapubic area about the size of a large grapefruit; this extended to the umbilicus. The patient was referred to a genitourinary consultant, who catheterized the bladder and found no residual urine. The mass did not change on catheterization. The patient was then referred to the hospital. On entry he stated that the day before admission he had felt nauseated and had vomited twice; this was the only episode of nausea and vomiting that had occurred. The bowel movements had been normal except that an unusual amount of gas had been passed by rectum; there had been no mucus or blood. There had been no urinary symptoms or weight loss.

The past history was irrelevant except for pneumonia in childhood and a tonsillectomy as a young man. The family history revealed that the patient's mother had died of diabetes, and his grandmother, of cancer.

Physical examination disclosed a well nourished patient in no acute distress. The lower abdomen was slightly protuberant. A large, hard, nodular tumor extended upward in the midline from the pelvis to the area of the umbilicus. It was quite fixed in position and seemed to be adherent to the abdominal wall. Some portions of the mass were slightly tender. Rectal examination was negative. The heart and lungs were normal.

The temperature was 98.6°F., the pulse 86, and the respirations 20. The blood pressure was 138 systolic, 80 diastolic.

Examination of the blood showed a red-cell count of 4,280,000, with a hemoglobin of 13 gm. per 100 cc., and a white-cell count of 18,300, with 82 per cent mature neutrophils, 7 per cent young neutrophils and 11 per cent lymphocytes. The urine was normal except for a + test for albumin in one specimen. The nonprotein nitrogen was 27 mg. and the serum protein 6.9 gm. per 100 cc. The chloride was 94 milliequiv. per liter. A stool specimen was brown and gave a negative guaiac reaction. Routine x-ray films of the chest were negative.

Roentgenographically, the kidneys appeared normal in size and position, and intravenous dye was promptly excreted by both kidneys. There was some distention of the right ureter and to a lesser extent of the left midureter, and there was delay in passage of the dye at the level of the sacrum (Fig. 1). The bladder shadow was compressed superiorly by what appeared to be an ill defined midline mass filling the basin of the pelvis. In the lateral view the right ureter appeared displaced anteriorly. There was a small calcified lymph node in the midabdomen. Visualized bones showed no evidence of intrinsic disease. There was spina bifida of the fifth lumbar vertebra without displacement. An attempted examination of the colon showed the sigmoid loop to be displaced downward and compressed toward the left, and barium could not be found beyond that point. It was stated that the films showed no definite evidence of intrinsic disease of the colon.

On the fourth hospital day proctoscopy revealed a sharp posterior angulation 16 cm. from the anus that stopped the progress of the instrument. The mucosa was normal, and there was no evidence of ulceration, bleeding or intrinsic tumor. Cystoscopy was attempted; the compression of the bladder from without prevented sufficient distention to enable its mucosa to be visualized.

Except for slight daily elevations of temperature to 99.5°F., there was no change in the patient's condition. On the sixth hospital day an operation was performed.

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS

DR. GRANTLEY W. TAYLOR: May we see the x-ray films?

DR. JAMES R. LINGLEY: The margins of the mass are not well defined on the film, but the presence of a mass may be inferred from the evidence of marked pressure on the superior margin of the bladder, with flattening of the bladder shadow, and from the evidence of obstruction of both ureters. In the lateral view one ureter, in addition to being

dilated, is displaced anteriorly, suggesting a retroperitoneal origin for the mass. The barium-enema study is rather unsatisfactory, probably because the patient was unable to hold the barium. The column ends in the descending colon, and so far as I can make out, there is no evidence of intrinsic disease, although there is marked displacement, as described in the record.

DR. TAYLOR: This is a long history, and yet it includes few positive findings. The background of India is canceled out by the facts that no tropical diseases are mentioned and that the patient had always been well while there. The examination by the flight surgeon before departure from India, with the finding of no abnormalities, should probably not be seriously considered. I believe that the flight surgeons may have overlooked masses the size of a grapefruit or watermelon. The patient did have a mass when he arrived in this country, however, and was astute enough to recognize it himself. The only preceding episode was the brief attack of knifelike pain followed by the passage of flatus on the trip home. In the hospital, the patient felt nauseated and vomited. Otherwise, the only findings were the large hard, partly fixed mass in the pelvis and the elevation of the white-cell count to 18,300.

What caused the pelvic mass? The elevated white-cell count at once makes us wonder whether an inflammatory mass was involved. If this patient had been older and had presented x-ray evidence of a diverticulum, one would wonder if the mass had arisen from diverticulitis of the colon, which sometimes causes large masses. The surprisingly negative history of any relation to episodes of inflammation in the past, however, makes one doubt that. Similarly, an appendiceal abscess frequently gives rise to a large mass, but again there is nothing in the background except for one brief episode of pain. If we had to go seriously into the background of tropical diseases I should not know what to call a mass originating in a patient who had been in India. If he had been in South America, one would wonder about echinococcal disease in some form. Certainly against inflammatory disease is the absence of anything suggesting an inflammatory

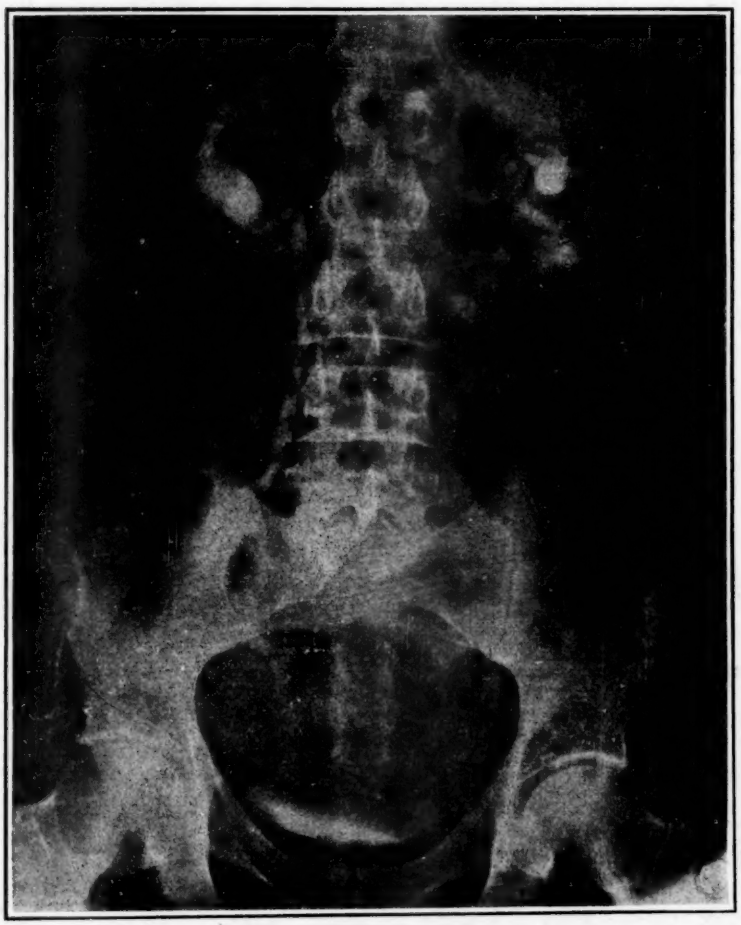


FIGURE 1.

process, except the elevation of the white-cell count and the slight rise of the temperature to 99.5°F. in the hospital.

So we move on to tumors. The only thing we can be grateful for in an otherwise confusing picture is that this patient was not a woman and that we do not have to consider the female genital tumors. It is bad enough as it is. The x-ray evidence regarding the location of the tumor is complicating in the sense that one ureter was pushed forward, suggesting a retroperitoneal origin for the mass. On the other hand, the sigmoid colon seemed to be knuckled backward when palpation was attempted, suggesting an intra-abdominal mass flexing the colon backward. It is hard to see how a retroperitoneal mass would do that to the colon.

From here on it becomes a matter of guessing what kinds of pelvic tumors occur in patients who are practically asymptomatic. We always fall back on the retroperitoneal fibrosarcoma as an explanation for many tumors, and that does not do much more than characterize the histology. We know little about the process, which is a rather frequent finding in a large hospital such as this; I suppose we have a number of them each year that are called retroperitoneal fibrosarcoma. As a rule, when such tumors achieve the size of the one in this case, there is evidence of vascular or lymphatic blockage, as well as a suggestion of associated edema of one extremity and evidence of stasis in the lymphatic or venous return. That is perhaps because the tumor not only causes pressure on the vessels but may actually invade them and propagate in them as a growing tumor thrombus.

A tumor that is frequently seen in this location is the chordoma — another tumor that we do not know a great deal about. As a rule, I believe that all such cases show some evidence of bone destruction because of their locus of origin. They are slow in their progress, and it seems likely that a chordoma that had achieved the size of the tumor in this case would have been observed for many years rather than a brief time. Dermoid cysts that originate in this part of the body are sometimes practically asymptomatic; they are usually symmetrical and smoothly outlined, and the nodular character of the tumor in this case argues against dermoid, unless secondary malignant degeneration had occurred.

Tumors of the lymphoblastic series are usually multiple; sometimes there is a large single tumor, which may appear as a retroperitoneal mass. The negative x-ray findings justify us in ruling out some of the other things that occur to one asked to define the cause of a pelvic tumor. Sometimes, ectopic kidneys, which are infected or otherwise, may become quite large, causing a great deal of trouble for the patient. Bone tumors and chondrosarcoma often reach enormous size and may be located in this region. The primary tumors of the bowel rarely develop to this extent, and certainly without bowel symptoms they are practically unheard of. Consequently, this tumor must have occurred in tissues that are found in this general region, having no association with any specific organ, if neoplasm is to be regarded as accounting for this patient's symptoms.

Could neoplasm account for the elevation of the white-cell count and temperature? I think that in certain circumstances it could, but the white-cell count was rather high and the young neutrophils suggest that an active inflammatory process was going on somewhere. One neoplasm that I did not allude to, — and I swing back to the appendix again, — is a carcinoid, which may involve the appendix and may become a tumor of significant size, although I have never heard of any carcinoid nearly approaching this one in extent. If I must commit myself, I think that the diagnosis is more probably appendiceal abscess, with a mass around it, than a primary pelvic neoplasm. I base that statement partly on the rapid development, partly on the fact that there was not much in the way of pressure obstruction of the circulatory apparatus of the lower extremities and partly on the specific character of the tumor as described on palpation, since it was much higher in the pelvis than a great many of the tumors to which I have referred. They usually occupy the true pelvis, not the pelvic canal, and are palpable on rectal examination, whereas this tumor was well up and above that, although in the x-ray film it appears to descend fairly low.

A PHYSICIAN: Could the right ureter have been drawn forward rather than pushed out by the mass?

DR. TAYLOR: I should think that it could.

DR. ROLF LUFT*: In Sweden, years ago, a nurse in a hospital had a large tumor mass in the pelvis that was described as Symmer's disease and that originated in the retroperitoneal lymph nodes.

DR. TRACY B. MALLORY: Symmer's disease is usually called giant follicular lymphoma in this country.

CLINICAL DIAGNOSES

Sarcoma compressing rectosigmoid, bladder and ureters.
Hydronephrosis.

DR. TAYLOR'S DIAGNOSIS

Appendiceal abscess.

ANATOMICAL DIAGNOSIS

Lymphoblastic lymphoma of small bowel.

PATHOLOGICAL DISCUSSION

DR. CLAUDE E. WELCH: The differential diagnosis on the surgical service was not so thorough as Dr.

*Of Stockholm, Sweden.

Taylor's, nor did we take into consideration so many points. We differed when we came to the final analysis and swung in favor of tumor instead of appendiceal abscess, thinking that it probably was a retroperitoneal sarcoma. The only x-ray examination that we did not make was a small-bowel series. At that time we could not visualize a primary lesion of the small bowel that would cause so much difficulty without intestinal obstruction. In retrospect, we should have considered the special tumor of the small bowel that is characterized by distended bowel and not by obstruction.

When we opened the abdomen the first thing visible was massive edema anterior to the peritoneum. Within the peritoneal cavity there was a greatly dilated, perforated loop of ileum. There was a large abscess walled off by the sigmoid. There was a sharp demarcation between normal small bowel and the tumor area; the latter was about 60 cm. long. There were also huge lymph nodes in the mesentery, some being as large as 3 cm. in diameter. When we saw the gross specimen we were fairly sure of the diagnosis of lymphoma. While the pathologist was examining the tumor, we went ahead with resection of the small bowel and anastomosis.

DR. MALLORY: Frozen section of the tumor showed obvious neoplastic disease, which we thought was lymphomatous. That was confirmed by the sections of fixed tissue. Both the bowel wall and the mesentery were diffusely invaded by tumor composed almost entirely of immature lymphocytes, and we classified the lesion as lymphoblastic lymphoma.

Were you able to verify whether or not the retroperitoneal tissues were involved, Dr. Welch?

DR. WELCH: We could not tell because of the tremendous amount of edema.

DR. MALLORY: It had extended so far back into the mesentery that I think it probable that they were.

DR. WALTER BAUER: Was this a lymphoblastic type of lymphoma arising in the small intestine?

DR. MALLORY: I cannot say whether it arose in the small intestine and invaded the mesentery secondarily, or whether it was in the mesenteric lymph nodes and involved the small bowel.

DR. BAUER: And there was never more interference of bowel habit than that mentioned in the record?

DR. MALLORY: In lymphoblastoma I have seen 12 to 50 cm. of small bowel thickened to the appearance and almost the stiffness of a rubber hose, with no intestinal symptoms.

DR. BAUER: Is there a type of lymphoblastoma that is confined to the small intestine and may be cured by resection? If so, what type is it?

DR. MALLORY: Any one of the types. We have seen isolated lymphomatous tumors with prolonged cures after resection in the stomach, the small bowel and the large bowel.

DR. BAUER: Have the cures lasted five to twenty years?

DR. MALLORY: I am sure that I have seen cures as long as ten years. Beyond that I do not want to say.

DR. BAUER: Is that equally true with any of the lymphomatous tumors, the reticulum-cell, the lymphocytic or the lymphoblastic type?

DR. MALLORY: One probably has a better chance with a reticulum-cell sarcoma, but I have seen such cures with several types.

DR. BENJAMIN CASTLEMAN: Several years ago Dr. Gall* reported a series of such cases that had been observed here.

DR. TAYLOR: I should like to ask Dr. Welch if the mass was primarily inflammatory or whether it chiefly consisted of tumor.

DR. WELCH: It was practically all an inflammatory mass.

*Gall, E. A., and Mallory, T. B. Malignant lymphoma: clinicopathologic survey of 618 cases. *Am. J. Path.* 18:381-429, 1942.

CASE 32522

PRESENTATION OF CASE

A sixty-two-year-old housewife entered the hospital because of persistent drainage from a cecostomy.

About five years before admission the patient first began having attacks of abdominal pain in the left lower quadrant. These lasted a day or two and were accompanied by a feeling of tenesmus and by loose stools. Between attacks there was no discomfort. The stools gradually became smaller in size but never contained blood and were never black. About fifteen weeks before admission, during an unusually severe attack of pain, the left side of the abdomen was found to be swollen. At that time an operation was performed. The only available details were that an incision had been made in the left lower quadrant, and that a cecostomy had been performed. After the operation the patient was too weak to do more than sit up in a chair for a part of each day. The cecostomy functioned well. Subsequently, a small amount of fecal matter and some mucus were passed by rectum, but never any blood. There had been a weight loss of 13 to 15 pounds in the two months preceding admission. Except for occasional pain on motion of the knees and elbows and slight exertional dyspnea, there were no complaints.

Physical examination showed a moderately obese woman. The abdomen was slightly distended. There was a well healed incision in the left lower quadrant. There was a functioning cecostomy whose mucosa was widely everted. Vaginal examination revealed a normal cervix and a uterus whose fundus was barely palpable in normal position.

There was induration high in the left vault. On rectal examination there appeared to be a mass fixed high to the lateral pelvic wall on the left that did not involve the rectal mucosa. Proctoscopy for a distance of 15 cm. showed a normal mucosa. Further progress of the proctoscope was stopped by angulation of the bowel.

Examination of the blood revealed a hemoglobin of 12.4 gm. per 100 cc. and a white-cell count of 10,200, with 69 per cent neutrophils. The urine gave a + test for albumin, and rare granular casts, 2 red cells and 50 white cells per high-power field were found in the sediment. Barium filled the rectum and distal sigmoid readily. In the midsigmoid there was an area of constant narrowing, extending for a distance of about 8 cm. (Fig. 1); in one portion there appeared to be an absence of the mucosa in a small area, but the remainder of the mucosa looked normal. There was an indefinite

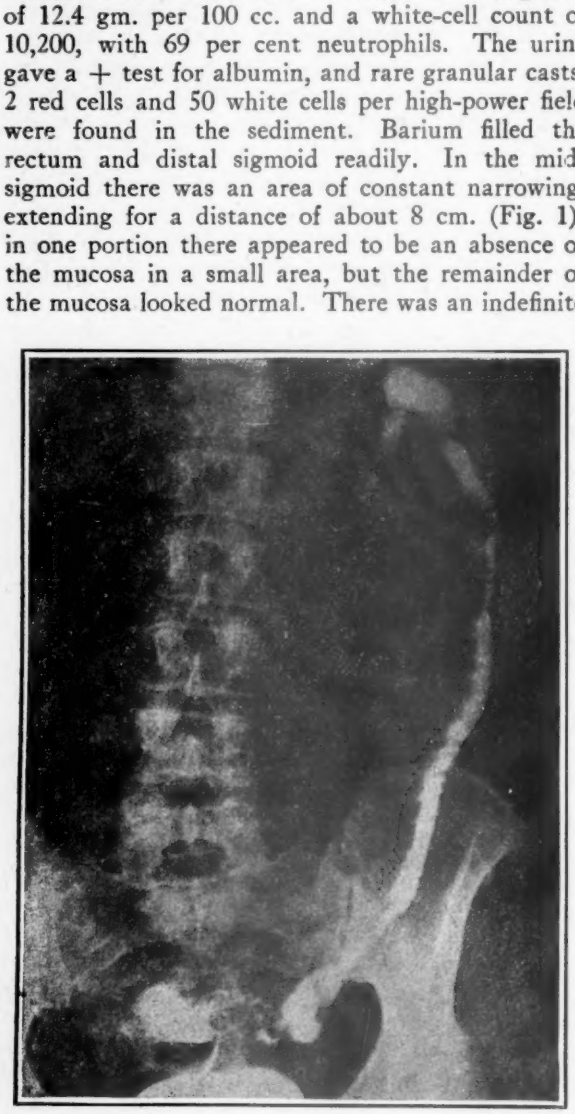


FIGURE 1. *Plain Film of Abdomen following a Barium Enema.*

suggestion of a shelf defect distally and of rounded, filling defects in the lower portion of the lesion.

An operation was performed on the sixth hospital day.

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS

DR. WALTER GARREY: It might be instructive to comment briefly about the history and physical findings before we look at the x-ray films. The patient was a sixty-two-year-old woman who for five years had had brief attacks of pain in the left lower quadrant lasting a day or two, with a feeling of tenesmus and the passage of loose stools. This certainly suggests a recurring inflammatory process in the bowel. Then the patient gave evidence of a gradually increasing degree of chronic, low, large-bowel obstruction — she was definite that the stools had become smaller in size. She had never noticed any blood, although, of course, she may have overlooked it. She had a severe attack of pain and was operated on; apparently, the lesion found was such that the surgeon decided merely to relieve the large-bowel obstruction by doing a cecostomy but did not defunction the bowel with a colostomy. Four months later she was admitted to this hospital, where a mass was found high up in the left pelvis or low in the left lower abdomen. She had a slight degree of anemia and claimed to have lost a little weight. I suppose that the urine was a voided specimen; if so, the white-cell count means little.

May we see the x-ray films?

DR. JAMES R. LINGLEY: This area in the colon, just above the midsigmoid, shows a definite narrowing. No diverticulums are visible, and on the inferior margin of the bowel there appear to be round defects. I cannot be too sure of the mucosa in that film, but I think that there is definite evidence of masses in the bowel wall.

DR. GARREY: But there is sufficient filling of the rest of the colon, so that if there had been diverticulums farther up the colon they would have shown?

DR. LINGLEY: I think that they would have shown.

DR. GARREY: Is this an annular lesion?

DR. LINGLEY: No; I think that it involves chiefly the lower margin of the bowel and that there is intact mucosa above.

DR. GARREY: Is there a definite ulcer at this spot?

DR. LINGLEY: The fluoroscopist described an ulcer. I cannot be certain from the films.

DR. GARREY: This history could be explained by an inflammatory process because of the recurring attacks for a long time. Far and away the most frequent of all these is a diverticulitis of the sigmoid. The midsigmoid is the likeliest location for diverticulitis, and the chronic obstructing form of diverticulitis easily gives an 8-cm. cylindrical obstructing lesion with a normal mucosal pattern, the obstruction being due to a woody-hard, inflammatory reaction in the walls of the bowel. The fact that no blood was noted fits perfectly well with diverticulitis. In the different series of cases of diverticulitis reported, blood has been found in from 6 to 30 per cent. One expects to find blood in cases of carcinoma — even if the patient has not noted it, it is usually found on chemical testing. We have no information whether such tests were done. In over 90 per cent of cases that have diverticulitis in the midsigmoid one or more diverticulums are found elsewhere in the colon. None were found in this case, despite fairly good filling. The fact that the obstruction produced by this lesion did not subside

after a cecostomy is no contraindication to the diagnosis of chronic obstructing diverticulitis. In the first place, the bowel was not defunctioned, and many cases on record go for even twelve months with little relief in the inflammatory thickening of the bowel after cecostomy.

What other conditions should we consider? There was an unusual case, seen in this hospital a few years ago and discussed at one of these conferences by Dr. McKittrick,[1] of endometriosis involving the sigmoid in a woman past the menopause, but the area of endometriosis and narrowing of the sigmoid was small. With this 8-cm. obstruction, or nearly complete obstruction, intussusception of that area is certainly a possibility but a rare and most unusual eventuality.

Could this have been a tuberculous inflammatory lesion? I think that the size and the lack of a large ulcer, as well as the location in the left rather than in the right colon, are against that diagnosis.

Could this have been any form of benign tumor? Such tumors are extremely rare in the colon. Lipomas occur but certainly do not give an 8-cm.-long cylindrical type of obstruction. I do not believe that this was a lipoma.

Could the obstruction have been due to something extrinsic to the colon and involving it secondarily? It is possible that cancer of the ovary invaded the sigmoid, but after such a long period, I should expect the patient to have had ascites or signs of dissemination rather than a localized process in the bowel itself.

Another possibility is that, over this long period, some premalignant lesion, such as an adenomatous polyp, was present and that eventually a slowly growing neoplasm developed and invaded the bowel, infiltrating upward in the mucosa, so that part of the mucosal pattern was visible and yet there was some ulceration. I think that that is a good possibility. We are not told whether any tests for blood were made on the stools.

Dr. Tracy B. Mallory: There is no record of any tests on the stools.

Dr. Garrey: Could this have been a diverticulitis of the chronic obstructing type, accounting for the history of recurring episodes, with the subsequent development of a carcinoma of the sigmoid, so that there was a double diagnosis? That is possible, and it is interesting that in a series of 40 cases recently reported by Dr. Young,[2] 2 such examples of double lesions were not correctly diagnosed either by x-ray or other studies beforehand. In these exercises, however, it is safer to make one diagnosis than two. Since we are told that there were nodular filling defects in the bowel and an area in which there was normal mucosa and still another area in which there was ulceration, I shall call this carcinoma, but I think that diverticulitis could perfectly well explain the entire picture.

Dr. Arthur W. Allen: Dr. Garrey has covered this situation exceedingly well. I should like to emphasize one of his last statements. I was afraid that he was not going to mention the diagnosis of carcinoma of the sigmoid, with coincident diverticulitis. That is a fairly frequent finding. Every series of reported cases of diverticulitis or diverticulosis of the sigmoid includes a certain number of such cases. There is a good deal of disagreement concerning the significance of bleeding in the differential diagnosis. Dr. Harvey Stone is sure that bleeding can occur from diverticulitis alone. Dr. Vernon David, on the other hand, states that with bleeding in a case of diverticulitis of the sigmoid one must assume that carcinoma is present. Both are right to a certain extent. It may interest Dr. Garrey to know that the surgeon who first explored this patient and did the cecostomy made the diagnosis of carcinoma; in the acute stage such a diagnosis is frequent. It is difficult to tell by palpation or exploration whether the lesion is inflammatory or neoplastic. We thought that this woman had cancer, but we were wrong. It is only fair to say that we were influenced to some extent by the x-ray finding of the mucosal defects and so forth. It could well have been carcinoma on the basis of the history, in spite of the diverticulitis, as Dr. Garrey has pointed out.

Clinical Diagnosis

Carcinoma of sigmoid.

Dr. Garrey's Diagnosis

Carcinoma of sigmoid, superimposed on diverticulitis.

Anatomical Diagnosis

Diverticulitis of sigmoid.

Pathological Discussion

Dr. Mallory: The resected specimen showed a localized area of diverticulitis, with a chronic inflammatory process in the bowel wall accounting for the contraction of the bowel lumen. There were numerous diverticulums, all solidly plugged with fecaliths, which explains why the barium did not fill them. There was no evidence of neoplasm.

References

1. Case records of the Massachusetts General Hospital (Case 22412). *New Eng. J. Med.* 215:678-680, 1936.
2. Young, E. L., and Young, E. L., III. Diverticulitis of colon: review of literature and analysis of ninety-one cases. *New Eng. J. Med.* 230:33-38, 1944.

An index of the diagnoses and discussers of the Case Records for the year 1946 will be found elsewhere in this issue of the *Journal*.

The New England
Journal of Medicine
Formerly
The Boston Medical and Surgical Journal
Established 1828

Owned by the Massachusetts Medical Society and Published under the Jurisdiction of the Committee on Publications

Richard M. Smith, M.D., *Chairman*
James P. O'Hare, M.D. Conrad Wesselhoeft, M.D.
Oliver Cope, M.D. John Fallon, M.D.

Official Organ of
The Massachusetts Medical Society
and
The New Hampshire Medical Society

Editorial Board
Joseph Garland, M.D. Chester M. Jones, M.D.
Shields Warren, M.D. Harvey R. Morrison, M.D.
C. Guy Lane, M.D. Maxwell Finland, M.D.
Henry R. Viets, M.D. James M. Faulkner, M.D.
Robert M. Green, M.D. Carroll B. Larson, M.D.
Chester S. Keefer, M.D. Francis D. Moore, M.D.
Fletcher H. Colby, M.D. C. Stuart Welch, M.D.
Robert L. Goodale, M.D. Vernon P. Williams, M.D.

Associate Editors
Thomas H. Lanman, M.D. Donald Munro, M.D.
Henry Jackson, Jr., M.D.

Walter P. Bowers, M.D., Editor Emeritus
Robert N. Nye, M.D., Managing Editor
Assistant Editors
Clara D. Davies Robert O'Leary

Subscription Terms: $6.00 per year in advance, postage paid, for the United States (medical students, $3.50 per year); Canada, $7.04 per year (Boston funds); $8.52 per year for all foreign countries belonging to the Postal Union.

Material should be received not later than noon on Thursday, two weeks before date of publication.

The Journal does not hold itself responsible for statements made by any contributor.

Communications should be addressed to the *New England Journal of Medicine*, 8 Fenway, Boston 15, Massachusetts.

HAPPY NEW YEAR

Christmas and New Year, as was suggested on this page last week, travel well together. They are as companionable as Damon and Pythias, as Troilus and Cressida, as ham and eggs; as inseparable in our minds as David and Goliath or as a pick and its shovel. They are more than that: they are almost, although not quite, identical images that have been carelessly imposed on each other. There they are, as like as two peas, but the edges are a little blurred.

They could well have been identical if our old time astronomers had been able to calculate a little more closely, for they both mark the turning of the season, only both are a little late — an almost human failing. It is the Christian Church that attached the religious significance to the pagan festival that is now Christmas. The New Year, too, has its pious resolutions.

Perhaps it is just as well that Christmas and New Year are a week apart, from a practical point of view. Some heads would hardly be equal to eggnog in the morning and wassail in the afternoon. The present juxtaposition, moreover, without exact identification, like the blurred image, gives us what we really want in midwinter — not simply a holiday, too intense, but a holiday season.

The idea of the Happy New Year, as a greeting, is a good one. No one has really expected, during the last five thousand years or so since civilization began, that the impending year would really be a happy one, and it is surprising how often so many of us have been agreeably disappointed. There has always been someone on every street corner waiting for the world to fall apart, and as a rule most of these, too, have had to turn their grudging footsteps homeward.

Our prediction is that the coming year will bring a number of industrial and international crises, a certain amount of snow and rain and some fair weather and a good deal of hollering by all concerned. At its end we shall find ourselves in port with a few loose rivets, and continue making gloomy forecasts for 1948.

And so, with considerable assurance, we wish all our readers — a select group — our usual Happy New Year!

SYPHILIS AND PENICILLIN

Many reports have been published indicating the response of syphilis to penicillin therapy. Physicians in general have been quick to adopt this new medicinal agent, and the laity has developed an enthusiasm about its use in syphilis and other diseases that may require some curbing. It is well, therefore, to review with care some of the problems arising in the course of penicillin therapy, such as is done elsewhere in this issue of the *Journal*. Problems arise in connection with the penicillin-resistant case and in matters of relapse, reinfection and reactions. Public-health aspects, including the question of the returning veteran and marriage, are topics of concern in connection with penicillin

therapy. These and other matters must be carefully considered, especially in the light of the gradually increased dosage of penicillin that is being recommended from time to time following careful studies of treated cases. Some of these patients did not receive enough penicillin to cure their syphilis and have relapsed or will relapse.

The matter of relapse is of special significance. In the group of clinics sponsored by the National Research Council and the United States Public Health Service the cumulative percentage failure at the end of eleven months after treatment varied from 15 per cent with a dosage of 2,400,000 units of penicillin to 62 per cent with one of 600,000 units.[1] About 10 per cent of these failures were actually due to reinfection, but the rest were relapses. Various treatment schedules were used in the different co-operating clinics, and in general it can be said that there were fewer failures when both arsenic and bismuth were used in combination with the penicillin.

Another complication has been added by the changing character of commercial penicillin.[2] Various fractions of penicillin have been found and designated G, X, F and K. Penicillin K is relatively inefficacious, since it is rapidly destroyed in the body; this assumes significance because of the fact that certain commercial penicillins have recently shown an increasing content of penicillin K. It is also not known as yet whether increasing purification of penicillin removes some of the substances that have great therapeutic activity.

As a result of reviewing these cases in the various co-operating clinics it has been suggested that for seronegative primary syphilis the minimum dose of the at-present-available penicillin should be not less than 3,600,000 units, given intramuscularly in doses of 40,000 to 60,000 units at two-hour or three-hour intervals. For seropositive and early secondary syphilis a dose of not less than 5,400,000 units is recommended. If a relapse occurs, arsenic and bismuth should also be given when the course of penicillin is repeated. Penicillin by mouth is not advocated. Thus, the treatment of syphilis by penicillin has repeatedly been modified as further study of treated cases has progressed.

Emphasis is placed on the fact that the present recommendations are only tentative and are subject to revision as the results of treatment are further studied. The eventual value of penicillin in syphilis is still uncertain, and its ultimate status will not be established for several years to come. To be sure that syphilis has been successfully treated by any new procedure requires a long period of observation, measured in terms of years, not months. Every physician thus has a particular responsibility for the careful follow-up, serologic and clinical, over a period of years of every penicillin-treated case of syphilis that he sees, whether the penicillin was received in civilian life or during military service.

References

1. Committee on Medical Research and United States Public Health Service. Treatment of early syphilis with penicillin. *J. A. M. A.* **131**:265-271, 1946.
2. Committee on Medical Research, United States Public Health Service and Food and Drug Administration. Changing character of commercial penicillin: with suggestions as to use of penicillin in syphilis. *J. A. M. A.* **131**:271-275, 1946.

MASSACHUSETTS DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH

GROUP DONATIONS TO THE MASSACHUSETTS BLOOD DONOR PROGRAM

Many social and fraternal organizations are obtaining the benefits of the services and protection offered by the Massachusetts Blood Donor Program by making group donations when the Mobile Unit visits their community. By having at least 10 per cent of the total membership of the organization donate to the program, every member in the entire group becomes eligible to receive whole blood, plasma or fractions when needed.

Details of the plan for group participation are simple. Any organization desiring to donate in a body should communicate with its local Red Cross chapter, expressing a willingness to take part in the program. Arrangements for the registration of and appointments for donors can be worked out jointly by group directors and the registration committee in the local chapter.

The quota of one donor for each ten members is only temporary and will be adjusted from time to time as the needs of the various organizations change. If it is discovered that a quota of 10 per cent does not provide enough blood to meet the requirements of a particular group, the quota will be increased. On the other hand, if there is a comparatively small demand from any group, its quota will be accordingly reduced.

MOBILE-UNIT VISITS

The Mobile Unit of the Massachusetts Blood Donor Program will make the following visits during the latter half of January:

PLACE	DATE
Chicopee	January 21
Springfield	January 22 and 23
Westfield	January 24

CONSULTATION CLINICS FOR CRIPPLED CHILDREN IN MASSACHUSETTS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE SOCIAL SECURITY ACT

Clinic	Date	Clinic Consultant
Lowell	January 3	Albert H. Brewster
Salem	January 6	Paul W. Hugenberger
Haverhill	January 8	William T. Green
Brockton	January 9	George W. Van Gorder
Gardner (Worcester subclinic)	January 14	John W. O'Meara
Pittsfield	January 15	Frank A. Slowick
Worcester	January 17	John W. O'Meara
Fall River	January 20	David S. Grice
Springfield	January 21	Garry deN. Hough
Hyannis	January 23	Paul L. Norton

Physicians referring new patients to clinics should get in touch with the district health officer to make appointments.

MISCELLANY

HUNDREDTH ANNIVERSARY OF A. M. A.

The American Medical Association is going to celebrate its centennial in Atlantic City on June 9-13, 1947, and elaborate plans are being made for this celebration. Only fellows and invited guests are eligible to attend. Membership in a state society is the primary qualification for fellowship in the Association. Fellowship dues and subscription to the *Journal of the American Medical Association* are both included in one annual payment of $8.00, which is the cost of the periodical to subscribers who are not fellows.

Anyone who is not a fellow and plans to attend the Atlantic City session, which will be a milestone in medical history, can save himself considerable time and confusion when registering, if he will write now to the American Medical Association, 535 North Dearborn Street, Chicago 10, asking if he is eligible to become a fellow.

NOTE

The following appointments to the teaching staff of Harvard Medical School were recently announced: Henry Freeman Allen, of Boston (A.B. Harvard University 1939, M.D. Harvard University 1943), fellow in ophthalmic research; Albert Cisler Biegel, of Denver, Colorado (A.B. University of Colorado 1941, M.D. Harvard University 1944), fellow in ophthalmic research; David Lukens Coffin, of Boston (V.M.D. University of Pennsylvania School of Veterinary Medicine 1938), research fellow in pathology; Leonard Paul Eliel, of San Francisco, California (S. B. Harvard University 1936, M.D. Harvard University 1940), research fellow in pediatrics; Kenneth Austin Evelyn, of Montreal, Canada (S.B. McGill University 1932, M.D., C.M. McGill University 1938), research associate in medicine; Geoffrey Alan Gilbert, of Birmingham, England (M.A. Emmanuel College, Cambridge 1939, Ph.D. Emmanuel College, Cambridge 1943), research fellow in physical chemistry; Avram Goldstein, of New York City (A.B. Harvard University 1940, M.D. Harvard University 1943), assistant in pharmacology; John Harold Hanks, of Newton Center (S.B. Allegheny College 1928, Ph.D. Yale University 1931), lecturer on bacteriology and immunology; Harper Keith Hellems, of Lewisburg, West Virginia (M.D. University of Virginia 1943), research fellow in medicine; Elliott Samuel Hurwitt, of Brookville, Pennsylvania (A.B. Harvard University 1933, M.D. Harvard University 1937), research fellow in pathology; Robert Kaye, of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania (A.B. Johns Hopkins University 1939, M.D. Johns Hopkins University Medical School 1943), assistant in pediatrics; Frederic Koller, of Zurich, Switzerland (A.B. College of Trogen 1925, M.D. University of Geneva 1931, Privat-Dozent University of Geneva 1940, associate in medicine, University of Zurich 1944), research fellow in medicine; Evelyn Lenore Oginsky, of Liberty, New York (A.B. Cornell University 1938, S.M. University of Chicago 1939, Ph.D. University of Maryland 1946), research fellow in bacteriology and immunology; Francis Thomas Garnet Prunty, of London, England (M.A. University of Cambridge 1935, M.D. University of Cambridge 1944), research fellow in medicine; Henrik Seyffarth, of Oslo, Norway (M.D. University of Oslo 1941), research fellow in neurology; William McLean Wallace, of Hyde Park (A.B. University of Pennsylvania 1934, M.D. University of Pennsylvania 1938), assistant in pediatrics; Stanley Moore Wyman, of Cambridge (A.B. Harvard University 1935, M.D. Harvard University 1939), assistant in radiology; and Leona Zacharias, of Belmont (A.B. Barnard College 1927, A.M. Columbia University 1928, Ph.D. Columbia University 1937), instructor in ophthalmic research.

BOOK REVIEWS

One Hundred Years of Gynaecology, 1800-1900: A comprehensive review of the specialty during its greatest century, with summaries and case reports of all diseases pertaining to women. By James V. Ricci, M.D. 4°, cloth, 651 pp. Philadelphia: The Blakiston Company, 1945. $8.50.

This monumental work is a complement, sequel and conclusion to the distinguished author's previously published *Genealogy of Gynaecology*, which summarized the first thirty-eight hundred years of the history of the specialty. The present volume, both a historical document and a reference book, encompasses the gynecologic literature of the nineteenth century, the greatest of its periods. This literature is not merely immense — it is gigantic. The author has accomplished his colossal objective triumphantly and has produced not a bibliographic catalogue but an integrated story of the development of gynecology to its present status. "Dr. Ricci's zeal and industry," says Dr. Claude Heaton in his introduction, "have crystallized in a work which will for many years to come be the most complete source book on the literature pertinent to the history of gynaecology." The volume concludes with a fragment "Memoirs in Gynaecology" from Dr. Henry Clarke Coe, who was to have contributed a chapter on gynecologic trends since 1870.

Fractures and Orthopaedic Surgery for Nurses and Masseuses. By Arthur Naylor, Ch.M., M.B., M.Sc., F.R.C.S. (Eng.), F.R.C.S. (Edin.). With a foreword by Ernest Finch, M.D., M.S. (Lond.), F.R.C.S. (Eng.). 8°, cloth, 288 pp., with 243 illustrations. Baltimore: The Williams and Wilkins Company, 1945. $5.00.

Anyone who attempts to write a textbook for nurses finds the task of selection of material most difficult: a little knowledge is a dangerous thing, and for this reason, discussions must not be too detailed but must be complete enough that intelligent nursing care can be given. In this book the author has given a satisfactory exposition of fractures and their treatment; this is the best section of the volume. The chapter on orthopedic apparatus is well written and profusely illustrated. The other sections merely catalogue a number of conditions that the orthopedic surgeon treats. Discussion of these conditions is inadequate for a nursing textbook on orthopedic surgery. This book should be particularly helpful to the nurses assigned to the outpatient or inpatient fracture service of a hospital.

Clinical Traumatic Surgery. By John J. Moorhead, M.D., D.Sc. 8°, cloth, 747 pp., with 500 illustrations. Philadelphia: W. B. Saunders Company, 1945. $10.00.

This volume is based on the author's experience of over forty years with the surgery of trauma as medical director of the New York City Transit System and consulting surgeon to numerous New York hospitals. It is written frankly in the first person singular, since "the average reader seeks the opinion of the writer," and therefore contains almost no references to the literature. Safe and simple methods of treatment are emphasized throughout, and the book contains much common sense. The discussion of ruptured intervertebral disk is particularly good. The author's opinion, however, is often considerably at variance with generally accepted standard practice and the experience of others. For example, few surgeons would agree that irrigation of fresh open wounds with alcoholic iodine solution should be recommended as a first-aid measure, or that chromic catgut is satisfactory for closure of the skin after the open reduction of fractures. Nowhere in the chapters on shock

and burns are hematocrit or blood-protein determinations mentioned. For the treatment of contusions the external application of soapsuds is advised and no mention is made of cold and compression. Tracheotomy rather than bronchoscopy is recommended for the removal of foreign bodies from the bronchi. The pages on thrombosis and embolism contain no discussion of heparin, dicoumarol or venous ligation.

Although the book will be of interest to others working in the same field, it cannot be recommended for teaching or as a clinical guide for house officers and residents.

BOOKS RECEIVED

The receipt of the following books is acknowledged, and this listing must be regarded as a sufficient return for the courtesy of the sender. Books that appear to be of particular interest will be reviewed as space permits. Additional information in regard to all listed books will be gladly furnished on request.

Men Under Stress. By Roy R. Grinker, M.D.; and John P. Spiegel, M.D. 8°, cloth, 484 pp. Philadelphia: The Blakiston Company, 1945. $5.00.

This study on war neuroses is based on the authors' experience in working with combat soldiers overseas in an active theater of operation and with returnees hospitalized for rehabilitation.

The Eternal Ones of the Dream: A psychoanalytic interpretation of Australian myth and ritual. By Géza Róheim, Ph.D. 8°, cloth, 270 pp. New York: International Universities Press, 1945. $4.50.

Dr. Róheim, in this monograph, attempts to apply the most recent developments in psychoanalytic theory to the latest available anthropologic data on the natives of Australia, who are among the most primitive human beings still living in the world. The author investigates the origin of myth, particularly the relation of myth to history and ritual, symbolism and nature mythology. He evolves an entirely new theory on circumcision and discusses extensively the interrelation of dreams, day dreams and historical traditions with myths and rituals.

An Introduction to Medical Science. By William Boyd, M.D., M.R.C.P. (Edin.), F.R.C.P. (Lond.), professor of pathology and bacteriology, University of Toronto. Third edition, thoroughly revised. 8°, cloth, 366 pp., with 125 illustrations. Philadelphia: Lea and Febiger, 1945. $3.50.

This standard manual for nurses has been revised, and the size has been increased by eight pages. A new chapter has been added on the principles of treatment, dealing with such general matters as rest, the sulfonamides, penicillin, immunotherapy, organotherapy and physiotherapy. New material, including the Rh factor, the relation of sex hormones to cancer of the prostate and disseminated sclerosis, has been added, and the chapter on vitamins has been brought up to date. The newer nomenclature of bacteria has been used. The material is well organized. The book is well printed on good paper, and should prove valuable, not only to nurses but also to other professional medical workers and to medical librarians who have need of a concise manual on medicine.

Studies in Biophysics: The critical temperature of serum (56°C.). By Lecomte du Noüy, D.Sc., director of the Laboratory of Molecular Serology, University of Paris. 8°, cloth, 185 pp., with 89 illustrations. New York: Reinhold Publishing Corporation, 1945. $3.50.

This monograph is based on a large amount of experimental work, in which a number of new facts have been brought to light. These facts explain the fundamental problems relating to the mechanism of immunologic reaction and also disclose new problems as yet unsolved. The author has formulated a new hypothesis of a serum molecularly dispersed, comprising albumin, globulins, lipoids and so forth, in a true solution, either in a state of more or less gradual combinations or free, in contradistinction to the hypothesis of colloidal serum. The author concludes that alexinic activity is a property belonging to the protido-lipoidic complexes, which are molecularly dispersed and which constitute the serum, and not to a separate body. He calls attention to twelve distinct physical phenomena occurring in serum when heated to around 56°C. and concludes that there are profound modifications in the structure of the proteins and of the lipo-protidic complex at around 55 to 56°C. This same temperature brings about the destruction of alexin, and therefore the author concludes that the disappearance of alexin is related to the structural clinical modification determined by heat in a serum molecule as a whole. This monograph should be in all medical-school libraries and reference and bacteriologic collections.

Textbook of Obstetrics: Designed for the use of students and practitioners. By Henricus J. Stander, M.D., professor of obstetrics and gynecology, Cornell University Medical College, obstetrician and gynecologist-in-chief, New York Hospital, and director, Lying-In Hospital, New York City. Stander's third revision. 8°, cloth, 1277 pp., with 739 illustrations. New York: D. Appleton-Century Company, Incorporated, 1945. $10.00.

This new edition of Dr. Stander's textbook, designed for students and practitioners, has been thoroughly revised and brought up to date. This work represents the ninth edition of *Williams Obstetrics*, first published in 1902, but since it embodies the teaching and practice of Dr. Stander, the title has been changed. This standard work is recommended for all medical libraries and all physicians practicing obstetrics.

A Textbook of Surgery: Compiled from lectures and other writings of members of the Surgical Department of the Harvard Medical School. By John Homans, M.D. With a special bibliographic index and with 530 illustrations by Willard C. Shepard and others. 8°, cloth, 1278 pp. Springfield, Illinois: Charles C Thomas, 1945. $8.00.

This sixth edition of an outstanding work on surgery, first published in 1931, has been thoroughly revised, despite the fact that the text pagination is practically unaltered. Much older and out-of-date material has been deleted and over 188 pages of new material have been added. New surgical developments based on war experience have been incorporated throughout the text. The historical approach to the various surgical subjects has been retained, and a bibliographic, historical index of sixty-eight pages is appended to the text. A comprehensive subject index concludes the volume. This work should be in the collections of all those interested in surgery, as well as in all medical libraries.

Studies from the Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research. Reprints. 4°, paper. Vol. 127, 605 pp., 1945. Vol. 128, 613 pp., 1946. New York: The Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research.

These two volumes contain the results of investigations conducted in the Rockefeller Institute and elsewhere under its grants and originally published in various serials and here brought together for convenient reference. Each volume has an index of authors and subjects.

The Physiological Basis of Medical Practice: A University of Toronto text in applied physiology. By Charles H. Best, C.B.E., M.A., M.D., D.Sc. (Lond.), F.R.S. and F.R.C.P. (Can.), professor and head, Department of Physiology, and director, Banting-Best Department of Medical Research, University of Toronto; and Norman B. Taylor, V.D., M.D., F.R.S. (Can.), F.R.C.S. (Edin.), F.R.C.P. (Can.), M.R.C.S. (Eng.) and L.R.C.P. (Lond.), professor of physiology, University of Toronto. Fourth edition. 4°, cloth, 1169 pp., with 497 illustrations. Baltimore: The Williams and Wilkins Company, 1945. $10.00.

This fourth edition of a standard textbook is published in a new two-column format that necessitated an entire resetting of the type. The majority of the illustrations have been reduced to one-column width, and a number of figures have been added and others redrawn. The work has been revised by the addition of new material, and some old mate-

rial has been deleted. Fifty-eight pages of references to the various chapters are appended to the text. A large, comprehensive index concludes the volume. The text is printed in two sizes of type, the smaller of which is rather difficult to read, but is used for less important material. This work should prove valuable to all practicing physicians for reference.

Classic Descriptions of Disease: With biographical sketches of the authors. By Ralph H. Major, M.D., professor of medicine, University of Kansas School of Medicine. Third edition. 4°, cloth, 679 pp., with 158 illustrations. Springfield, Illinois: Charles C Thomas, 1945. $6.50.

This third edition of a standard work in the field of the history of medicine, first published in 1932, has been revised by the addition of several new selections, and a bibliography has been added for the first time. Dr. Major has made two hundred and eighty-seven selections from the original accounts of one hundred and ninety-five physicians of all countries whose contributions and discoveries in the field of clinical medicine have been outstanding. These accounts are either the first known, one of the earliest or one of the most interesting accounts in question. The whole field of clinical medicine is covered from the time of the Papyrus Ebers, one thousand years before Hippocrates, to modern times. The work is divided into ten subject sections which are preceded by a historical summary and often by short biographic sketches. The original accounts have been translated into English wherever necessary, and the text is illustrated with carefully chosen portraits and facsimiles of titles and texts and drawings of apparatus. The book should be in all medical libraries, as well as in the collections of physicians interested in the history of medicine.

Psychiatry in Modern Warfare. By Edward A. Strecker, M.D., Litt.D., LL.D., professor of psychiatry and chairman of the department, University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine; and Kenneth E. Appel, Ph.D., M.D., Sc.D., assistant professor of psychiatry and chief of clinic, University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine, and lecturer in psychiatry, School of Neuropsychiatry, United States Naval Hospital, Philadelphia. 12°, cloth, 88 pp. New York: The Macmillan Company, 1945. $1.50.

The modern aspects of psychiatry as applied to the disasters associated with war are reviewed. The text is sound, and the book can be recommended. Although brief, it contains much that is pertinent to present conditions.

Diseases of the Nervous System. By F. M. R. Walshe, O.B.E., M.D., D.Sc., F.R.C.P. (Lond.), D.Sc. (hon.), physician in charge of the Neurological Department, University College Hospital, London, physician to the National Hospital for Nervous Diseases, Queen Square, neurologist to the Hospital for Tropical Diseases, London, and to the Seamen's Hospital, Greenwich, and fellow of University College, London. Fourth edition. 8°, cloth, 360 pp., with 51 illustrations. Baltimore: The Williams and Wilkins Company, 1945. $4.50.

This popular small book, designed for practitioners and students, has passed into its fourth edition during the war years, a tribute to the soundness of the author's contribution. Some new material has been added, but in general the book remains as it was when first issued — a sound résumé of the subject, with emphasis on the clinical aspects of neurology. The author has been reasonably successful in keeping the book up to date, but the task is not an easy one and some modern advances are not given full recognition. Conservatism, however, is the keynote of the book and perhaps its most valuable asset. This volume, as a brief text of value to the clinician, can be given unqualified approval.

Take It Easy: The art of conquering your nerves. By Arthur G. Mathews. 8°, cloth, 239 pp., with 26 symbolical illustrations. New York: Sheridan House, 1945. $2.98.

The author has attempted to express in lay terms the present conception of neuroses and their treatment. In addition to the text he has used simple diagrams. In general his book is sound, but oversimplification detracts from its value. It is not a book that should receive unqualified recommendation.

NOTICES

JOSEPH H. PRATT DIAGNOSTIC HOSPITAL

Bennet Street, Boston
Lecture Hall, 9–10 a.m.

MEDICAL CONFERENCE PROGRAM

Friday, January 3 — Pulmonary Disease in Modern Industry. Dr. Harriet Hardy.
Wednesday, January 8 — Motion Picture: Energy Release from Food.
Friday, January 10 — Sterility. Dr. Somers Sturgis.
Wednesday, January 15 — Rheumatic Fever. Dr. T. Duckett Jones.
Friday, January 17 — Changes in Biologicals and in Human Reactions. Dr. Ralph E. Wheeler.
Wednesday, January 22 — Pediatric Clinicopathological Conference. Drs. James M. Baty and H. E. MacMahon.
Friday, January 24 — Parenteral Fluid Therapy for the Starving Dehydrated Patient, Infant and Adult. Dr. Allan Butler.
Wednesday, January 29 — Nasal Resistance Inhaler: A new method for the prevention and treatment of aerotitis media and aerosinusitis. Dr. H. F. Sternstein.
Friday, January 31 — Gout. Dr. Elmer C. Bartels.

On Tuesday and Thursday mornings, Dr. S. J. Thannhauser will give medical clinics on hospital cases. On Saturday mornings, clinics will be given by Dr. William Dameshek. Medical rounds are conducted each weekday except Saturday by members of the staff from 12:00 to 1:00 in the Lecture Hall.

All exercises are open to the medical profession.

GREATER BOSTON MEDICAL SOCIETY

A meeting of the Greater Boston Medical Society will be held in the auditorium of the Beth Israel Hospital on Tuesday, January 7, at 8:15 p.m. Dr. Leo M. Davidoff, of the Montefiore Hospital, New York City, will talk on "Recent Advances in Brain Surgery."

NEW ENGLAND HOSPITAL FOR WOMEN AND CHILDREN

The monthly clinical conference and meeting of the staff of the New England Hospital for Women and Children will be held on Thursday, January 2, at 7:15 p.m., in the classroom of the Nurses' Residence. Dr. Edward L. Young will speak on "Gall Bladder Disease Associated with Duodenal Ulcer and Hypertension." Dr. Dorothy K. Scheidell will be chairman.

NATIONAL CONFERENCE ON MEDICAL SERVICE

The twentieth annual meeting of the National Conference on Medical Service will be held at the Palmer House, Chicago, Illinois, on February 9. Registration will commence at 9:00 a.m., and the program will include discussions in the fields of national affairs, economics and medical education. All physicians are invited to attend; there is no registration fee. Dr. Cleon A. Nafe, of Indianapolis, is president of the conference, and Dr. Creighton Barker, of New Haven, Connecticut, is secretary.

SOCIETY MEETINGS AND CONFERENCES

CALENDAR OF BOSTON DISTRICT FOR THE WEEK BEGINNING THURSDAY, JANUARY 2

THURSDAY, JANUARY 2
7:15 p.m. Monthly Clinical Conference and Meeting of the Staff. Nurses' Residence, New England Hospital for Women and Children.

FRIDAY, JANUARY 3
*9:00–10:00 a.m. Pulmonary Disease in Modern Industry. Dr. Harriet Hardy. Joseph H. Pratt Diagnostic Hospital.

MONDAY, JANUARY 6
*12:15–1:15 p.m. Clinicopathological Conference. Peter Bent Brigham Hospital.

(*Notices continued on page xvii*)

NOTICES (*Continued from page 956*)

TUESDAY, JANUARY 7
12:00 m.–1:00 p.m. Dermatological Service, Grand Rounds. Amphitheater, Dowling Building, Boston City Hospital.
*12:15–1:15 p.m. Clinicoroentgenological Conference. Peter Bent Brigham Hospital.
8:15 p.m. Greater Boston Medical Society. Auditorium, Beth Israel Hospital.

WEDNESDAY, JANUARY 8
*9:00–10:00 a.m. Motion Picture: Energy Release from Food. Joseph H. Pratt Diagnostic Hospital.
*11:00 a.m.–12:00 m. Medical Clinic. Amphitheater, Children's Hospital.
*12:00 m. Clinicopathological Conference. (Children's Hospital.) Amphitheater, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital.
*2:00–3:00 p.m. Combined Clinic by the Medical, Surgical and Orthopedic Services. Amphitheater, Children's Hospital.
*7:15 p.m. Graduate Seminar in Pediatrics. Children's Medical Service, Amphitheater 3A, Massachusetts General Hospital.

*Open to the medical profession.

OCTOBER 11–MAY 14. Metropolitan State Hospital. Page 398, issue of September 12.
JANUARY 2. New England Hospital for Women and Children. Page 956.
JANUARY 3–31. Medical Conference Program. Joseph H. Pratt Diagnostic Hospital. Page 956.
JANUARY 7. Greater Boston Medical Society. Page 956.
JANUARY 9. Recent Advances in Surgery. Dr. Fiorindo A. Simeone, Pentucket Association of Physicians. 8:30 p.m. Haverhill.
JANUARY 14. Harvard Medical Society. Amphitheater, Peter Bent Brigham Hospital. 8:00 p.m.
FEBRUARY 7. American Board of Obstetrics and Gynecology. Page 238, issue of August 15.
FEBRUARY 9 National Conference on Medical Service. Page 956.
APRIL 28–MAY 2. American College of Physicians. Page 206, issue of August 8.
MAY 20–22. Massachusetts Medical Society. Annual meeting. Hotel Statler, Boston.
JUNE 9–13. American Medical Association. Page 698, issue of November 7.
JUNE 30–JULY 3. American Urological Association. Hotel Statler, Buffalo.
SEPTEMBER 8–12. American Congress on Obstetrics and Gynecology. Page 636, issue of October 24.

DISTRICT MEDICAL SOCIETY

PLYMOUTH

JANUARY 16. Brockton Hospital, Brockton.
FEBRUARY 20. Moore Hospital, Brockton.
MARCH 20. Goddard Hospital, Brockton.
APRIL 17. State Farm, Bridgewater.
MAY 15. Lakeville Sanatorium, Lakeville.

CASAFRU

The Fruit of Senna

(*Cassia acutifolia or Cassia angustifolia*)

Extracted

and presented

in a pleasing, liquid form.

The laxative favored by physicians because of its palatability and effectiveness.

Administration card for the physician's file and clinical sample sent on request.

CAUTION: Use only as directed.

Mason Drug Company

Boston 18, Massachusetts

C2

T. J. NOONAN CO.

NOW AVAILABLE

PETERS AND VAN SLYKE

Quantitative Clinical Chemistry Interpretations
Vol. I $7.00

911 BOYLSTON ST BOSTON
KEN 4323

Bournewood Hospital

300 SOUTH STREET, BROOKLINE, MASSACHUSETTS
Established 1884

A private hospital for a limited number of cases of mental and nervous diseases. Pleasant country surroundings in metropolitan Boston. Facilities for modern treatment and outpatient service.

S. GAGNON, M.D. *Superintendent*
J. P. THORNTON, M.D. *Director of Clinical Psychiatry*
ETEM G. VASSAF, M.D. *Senior Psychiatrist*

Post Office, Chestnut Hill 67 Telephone PAR 0300

CORSET HYGIENE

PROPER FITTING is the basis of a comfortable supporting garment. Women who, in the past, have worn elastic garments, which mold to the body, are now complaining of discomfort, owing to the fact that few modern corsetieres can properly fit the new type of support.

We have ALWAYS preferred to use garments without elastic material, and because of this experience, we are confident that we can make any woman comfortable by an exact, anatomical fitting.

We respectfully request a prescription from you when you refer your patient to us. This is for your protection, for the protection of your patient and for ours.

FITTINGS ONLY BY APPOINTMENT

EVYLYN L. WEIGEL

EVELYN A. WEIGEL, R.N.

739 BOYLSTON ST.
BOSTON, MASS.
KENMORE 2718

ROUTE 111
WEST ACTON, MASS.
ACTON 504-3

"Is this Product Council-Accepted"?

This is the first question many physicians ask the detail man, when a new product is presented.

If the detail man answers, "No," the doctor saves time by saying, "Come around again when the Council accepts your product."

If the detail man answers, "Yes," the doctor knows that the composition of the product has been carefully verified, and that members of the Council have scrutinized the label, weighed the evidence, checked the claims, and agreed that the product merits the confidence of the physician. The doctor can ask his own questions, and make his own decision about using the product, but not only has he saved himself a vast amount of time but he has derived the benefit of a fearless, expert, fact-finding body whose sole purpose is to protect him and his patient.

No one physician, even if he were qualified, could afford to devote so much time and study to every new product. His Council renders this service for him, freely. Nowhere else in the world is there a group that performs the functions so ably served by the Council on Pharmacy and Chemistry and the Council on Foods.

Mead Johnson & Company cooperates with both Councils, not because we have to but because we want to. Our detail men can always answer you, "Yes, this Mead Product is Council-Accepted."

ALL MEAD'S PRODUCTS ARE COUNCIL-ACCEPTED

Alacta; Amigen Powder; Amigen Solution 10%; Amigen 5% in 5% Dextrose Solution; Mead's Ascorbic Acid Tablets; Casec; Mead's Cereal; Mead's Cod Liver Oil Fortified With Percomorph Liver Oil; Mead's Standardized Cod Liver Oil; Mead's Cod Liver Oil With Viosterol; Dextri-Maltose Nos. 1, 2, and 3; Dextri-Maltose With Yeast Extract and Iron; Mead's Halibut Liver Oil; Mead's Powdered Lactic Acid Milk No. 2; Mead's Menadione in Oil; Mead's Niacin Tablets; Nutramigen; Olac; Mead's Oleum Percomorphum With Other Fish-Liver Oils and Viosterol (liquid and capsules); Pabena; Pablum; Mead's Pectin-Agar in Dextri-Maltose; Mead's Powdered Protein Milk; Mead's Riboflavin Tablets; Sobee; Mead's Thiamine Hydrochloride Tablets; Mead's Viosterol in Oil; Mead's Viosterol in Halibut Liver Oil; Mead's Brewers Yeast Powder; Mead's Brewers Yeast Tablets.

ALL MEAD PRODUCTS ARE COUNCIL-ACCEPTED

"WE ARE KEEPING THE FAITH" SERVAMUS MEAD'S FIDEM MEAD JOHNSON & CO.

Mead Johnson & Company

EVANSVILLE, IND., U.S.A.

Please enclose professional card when requesting samples of Mead Johnson products to cooperate in preventing their reaching unauthorized persons.